

**PRE-FLIGHT  
INSTRUCTIONS  
FOR THE  
PHOENIX**

**VOL. I**



**BY**

**JESUS SANANDA**

**LORD MICHAEL ST. GERMAIN**

**"DRUTHEA"**

**A PHOENIX JOURNAL**

**PRE-FLIGHT  
INSTRUCTIONS  
FOR THE  
PHOENIX**

**VOL. I**



**BY  
JESUS SANANDA  
LORD MICHAEL ST. GERMAIN  
"DRUTHEA"  
A PHOENIX JOURNAL**

## COPYRIGHT POSITION STATEMENT AND DISCLAIMER

The Phoenix Journals are intended **as** a "real time" commentary on current events, how current events relate to past events and the relationships of both to the physical and spiritual destinies of mankind.

All of history, **as** we now know it, has been revised, rewritten, twisted and tweaked by selfishly motivated men to achieve and maintain control over other men. When one can understand that everything is comprised of "energy" and that even physical matter is "coalesced" energy, and that **all** energy emanates from God's thought, one can accept the idea that the successful focusing of millions of minds on one expected happening will cause it to happen.

If the many prophecies made over thousands of years are accepted, these are the "end times" (specifically the yea. 2000, the second millennium, etc.). That would put us in the "sorting" period and only a few short years from the finish line. God has said that in the end-times would come the **WORD**--to the four comers of the world--so that each could decide **his/her** own course toward, or away from, divinity--based upon **TRUTH**.

So, God sends His Hosts--Messengers--to present that **TRUTH**. This is the way in which **He** chooses to present it, through the Phoenix Journals. Thus, these journals are Truth, which cannot be copyrighted; they are compilations of information already available on Earth, researched and compiled by others (some, no doubt, for this purpose) which should not be copyrighted. Therefore, these journals are not copyrighted (except **SIPAPU ODYSSEY** which is "fiction").

The first sixty or so **journals** were published by America West Publishing which elected to indicate that a copyright had been applied for on the theory that the **ISBN** number (so necessary for booksellers) was dependent upon the copyright. Commander Hatonn, the primary author and compiler, insisted that no copyrights **be** applied for and, to our knowledge, none were.

If the Truth is to reach the four comers of the world, it must be freely passed on. It is hoped that each reader will feel free to do that, keeping it in context, of course.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

**PRE-FLIGHT INSTRUCTIONS FOR THE PHOENIX**  
**Volume I**

The Phoenix Journals includes **bibliographical references** and indexes.

Contents: [Rainbow **Masters** ] – [Satan's **Drummers**] – [Crucifixion Of The Phoenix] – [Immanuel **Sananda**] – [etc.] – **Pleiades** Connection (8 vol's).

I. Spirit writings. I. Hatonn, **Gyeorgos** C. (Gyeorgos Ceres) & **Jesus Sananda** II. "Dharma" & "Druthca", Computer **persons**. III. **Phoenix Journals**.

91-36626

ISBN 0-922356-70-X

First Edition **Printed** by **America West Publishers**,  
 April 1992

**America West Publishers**  
**P.O.Box 2208**  
 Carson City, Nevada. 89702

Printed in the United **States** of Anierica  
 1 0 9 8 7 6 5 4 3 2 1

<u>CHAPTER</u>	<u>PAGE</u>
DEDICATION .....	1..
INTRODUCTION .....	2
FOREWORD .....	5
CHAPTER 1 .....	11
TESTING .....	11
CHAPTER 2 .....	14
THE CREATION.....	14
CHAPTER 3 .....	18
SANTA (SATAN) CLAUS AND THE ANTI-CHRIST .....	18
CHAPTER 4 .....	23
WELFARE (SICK-FARE) AND THE ANTI-CHRIST .....	23
CHAPTER 5 .....	29
INSURANCE (NON-ASSURANCE) AND THE ANTI-CHRIST .....	29
CHAPTER 6 .....	39
WHAT IS "WORK-FARE"?.....	39
LEISURE, RETIREMENT AND THE ANTI-CHRIST .....	42
CHAPTER 7 .....	46
ACCESSING GOD/ATON WITHIN TO SUCCESSFULLY ACHIEVE GUIDANCE FOR COSMIC WISDOM, BALANCE AND TRUTH.....	46
CHAPTER 8 .....	56
THE HEALING POWER OF FORGIVENESS.....	56
CHAPTER 9 .....	62..
ALL DAYS ARE HOLY, THEREFORE, MAKE EVERYDAY AN "EARTH" DAY.....	62
CHAPTER 10.....	66
FRIENDSHIP AND THE PATH TO ONENESS.....	66
CHAPTER 11.....	72
RECOGNIZING AND FACING DENIAL OF TRUTH WITHIN SELF AND OTIERS: THE "SECRET" INHIBITOR OF TAKING PERSONAL RESPONSIBILITY.....	72

CHAPTER 12.....	80
<b>SUCCESSFUL COMMUNICATION MEANS</b>	
RECOGNIZING AND CLEARLY DEFINING	
"INNER" EXPECTATIONS.....	80
<b>TRUST</b> .....	85
CHAPTER 13.....	89
UNFOLDING THE ROOT CAUSE OF ANY	
'NEGATIVE" PERCEPTION.....	89
CHAPTER 14.....	97
UNDERSTANDING YOUR CURRENT SPIRITUAL	
REVOLUTION .....	97
CHAPTER 15.....	99
WHY PERSONAL INTEGRITY REQUIRES	
PERSONAL RESPONSIBILITY.....	99
CHAPTER 16.....	102
CHANGE BEGINS WITHIN YOU .....	102
<b>DESIRE</b> .....	102
THE ADVERSARY <b>CHALLENGES</b> YOUR	
SPIRITUAL INTEGRITY.....	103
VICTIMHOOD .....	104
FEAR IS THE POISON APPLE OF THE VICTIM.....	105
HOW DO YOU MOVE THROUGH AND BEYOND	
YOUR FEAR?.....	106
CHAPTER 17.....	108
GIVING IS EFFORTLESS <b>WHEN</b> YOU <b>TRULY</b>	
GIVE OF SELF .....	108
WHAT IS 'NO STRINGS ATTACHED' GIVING? .....	109
ALLOWING FORCE IS NOT OF GOD.....	110
SO WHAT ABOUT "GRACE" GIVEN OF GOD?.....	111
WHAT ABOUT "MERCY"?.....	112
YOU MUST SEEK TO KNOW GOD WITHIN.....	113
CHAPTER 18.....	114
MARTYRDOM IS TELLING GOD WITHIN.	
"I GIVE UP" .....	114
IT <b>IS</b> ONLY A SPIRITUALLY IGNORANT	
BEING WHO WILL SEEK PUNISHMENT	
OF SELF FOR PERCEIVED ERRORS OR	
IMPERFECTION.....	114
WHO SAYS <b>PAIN</b> IS YOUR TEACHER? .....	115

<b>SUFFERING IS A VERY SELF-CENTERED</b>	
<b>ENDEAVOR</b> .....	116
<b>IS ASSURANCE AND REASSURANCE REALLY</b>	
<b>NECESSARY AND BENEFICIAL FOR</b>	
<b>SPIRITUAL GROWTH?</b> .....	117
<b>YOU HONOR GOD WHEN YOU HONOR YOUR</b>	
<b>BRETHREN</b> .....	119
CHAPTER 19.....	120
WHAT IS PAIN? .....	120
<b>PAIN AND FEAR ARE OBSTACLES OF</b>	
<b>THE ADVERSARY</b> .....	120
<b>SPIRITUAL DISCIPLINE IS YOUR CHALLENGE</b>	
<b>TO SELF IN SERVICE TO GOD</b> .....	121
<b>MIND OVER MATTER</b> .....	121
<b>YOU WILL "RISE ABOVE" YOUR PAIN,</b>	
<b>SUFFERING AND FEAR</b> .....	122
<b>YOU ARE GIVING "BIRTH" TO GOD</b>	
<b>WITHIN YOU</b> .....	123
<b>PLEIADES CONNECTION SERIES AND THE</b>	
<b>NATURE OF THE UNIVERSE</b> .....	125
<b>THE HIGHEST COMMAND OF THE CREATION</b> .....	126
CHAPTER 20.....	128
WHAT ARE THE CONSEQUENCES OF SUICIDE?.....	128
<b>DEATH DOES NOT CONQUER LIFE</b> .....	129
<b>YOU CANNOT "CHANGE" THE MIND-SET OF</b>	
<b>ANOTHER. ONLY SELF</b> .....	130
<b>WHAT TO DO WITH A "STRONG-WILLED" CHILD</b> .....	131
CHAPTER 21.....	133
<b>CHILDREN ARE THE PRECIOUS "JEWELS"</b>	
<b>OF YOUR SPECIES</b> .....	133
<b>"HOW DO I TEACH MY CHILD ABOUT GOD</b>	
<b>AND CREATION?"</b> .....	133
<b>YOUR ACTIONS AND BEHAVIOR ARE THAT</b>	
<b>WHICH THE CHILD WILL 'FOLLOW'</b> .....	134
<b>BABIES AND CHILDREN ARE NATURALLY SELF</b>	
<b>"CENTERED" OR SELF 'ORIENTED" FOR</b>	
<b>A TIME</b> .....	136
<b>GIVE THE CHILD RESPONSIBILITY THAT</b>	
<b>HE MAY DEVELOP INDEPENDENCE AND</b>	
<b>SELF ASSURANCE FROM HIS</b>	

HELPFUL DEEDS.....	137
CHAPTER 22.....	139
KNOWING THE TRUTH WILL SET YOU FREE FROM THE CONSEQUENCES OF YOUR IGNORANCE.....	139
COMING TO TERMS WITH IMPENDING EARTH UPHEAVAL.....	139
WHAT CAN YOU DO ABOUT IT?.....	140
KNOWING TRUTH CAN SET YOU FREE?.....	140
WHO WINS?.....	141
INTRODUCTION: WHO WE ARE AND WHY WE COME.....	141
THE ADVERSARY.....	142
CHRIST TEACHINGS VERSUS THE ADVERSARIES' LIES.....	142
WHO PUNISHES OUR SINS?.....	143
WHAT ABOUT IMMORTALITY AND THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN?.....	144
WHERE AND WHAT IS HEAVEN?.....	145
YOU ARE A THOUGHT OF GOD?.....	145
WHAT IS THE ROLE OF HUMAN?.....	146
WHERE IS HELL?.....	146
CHAPTER 23.....	148
THE POWER OF UNITY.....	148
UNITED WE STAND. DIVIDED WE FALL.....	148
THE WAR BETWEEN "THE SEXES".....	149
DOMINANCE and SURRENDER.....	150
CREATING UNITY MEANS ESTABLISHING A COMMON PURPOSE AND A COMMON GOAL.....	151
ALL ARE ONE.....	152
GOD'S CHOSEN PEOPLE. GOD'S CHOSEN LAND....	153
THE KEYS TO CREATING UNITY: LOVE. KNOWLEDGE. RESPECT. TOLERANCE AND CHARITY.....	154
CHAPTER 24.....	158
LESSONS. LESSONS AND MORE LESSONS.....	158
CHAPTER 25.....	161
KNOWING YOUR PRIORITIES.....	161
EXPLANATION REGARDING THE TERM "ATON"....	161
GOD WORKS IN MYSTERIOUS WAYS.....	162

WHO WILL BECOME THE FINEST EXAMPLES OF GODLINESS?.....	163
CHAPTER 26.....	164
HUMAN OPINION VERSUS GOD-KNOWING.....	164
ONE TRUTH, MANY EXPRESSIONS THEREOF.....	166
WHAT ABOUT LOVE?.....	167
PREFERENCE VERSUS OPINION.....	168
CHAPTER 27.....	171
THE ADVERSARY GAINS MOMENTUM. AH! SO TOO. GOD'S PEOPLE!.....	171
LOOK FIRST AT SELF.....	173
THERE IS NO COMPROMISE WHEN IT COMES TO TELLING TRUTH!.....	173
GROWING PAINS.....	174
CHAPTER 28.....	176
EMOTIONAL SHAKEUP.....	176
GOSSIP, GOSSIP, GOSSIP... THE ADVERSARY'S GAME.....	178
CHAPTER 29.....	181
HYPOCRISY REARS ITS UGLY HEAD.....	181
WHEN YOU ARE CENTERED BY GOD.....	182
WHY DO THE SCRIBES HAVE "PEN" NAMES?.....	183
CHAPTER 30.....	187
FEAR, FEAR, FEAR.....	187
"WHY" SEEKS CAUSE.....	188
CHAPTER 31.....	192
UNDERSTANDING AND COPING WITH "RESTLESS" FEELINGS.....	192
WHAT HAPPENS AFTER YOU'VE CONQUERED THE FEAR?.....	195
WHAT HAPPENS NEXT?.....	196
IS MY TESTING OVER YET?.....	197
SO HOW CAN YOU BECOME INSPIRED OR RE-INSPIRED?.....	198
CHAPTER 32.....	200
THE PROCESS OF LIFE.....	200
THE ADVANTAGES OF EXPERIENCING LIMITATION.....	200
WHAT ABOUT ALL THIS TALK ABOUT DETACHMENT?.....	202

SELECTIVE RELEASE (A.K.A. DETACHMENT) .....	203
WHY DO I SOMETIMES FEEL INEFFECTIVE AND <b>HELPLESS?</b> .....	204
CHAPTER 33.....	207
"NEW AGE" NONSENSE, PART 1.....	207
LIE #1: 'EVERYTHING <b>IS</b> PERFECT'.....	208
LIE #2: 'THERE <b>IS</b> NO BAD OR GOOD, JUST EXPERIENCE' .....	208
LIE #3: WALK-INS AND WALK-OUTS.....	209
CHAPTER 34.....	212
"NEW AGE" NONSENSE, PART 2 .....	212
CHAPTER 35.....	216
"NEW AGE" NONSENSE, PART 3 .....	216
CHAPTER 36.....	222
UNDERSTANDING INSECURITIES AND <b>SELF ESTEEM</b> .....	222
LET'S EXPLORE THE ROOT CAUSE OF INSECURITY .....	222
<b>SETTING</b> AN EXAMPLE.....	224
KNOWING YOUR INTENT.....	225
CHAPTER 37.....	227
KNOWING THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN <b>MAKING</b> A JUDGEMENT AND VALID DISCERNMENT.....	227
JUDGEMENT EQUALS OPINION AND DISCERNMENT EQUALS INSIGHT.....	228
WHAT TO DO ABOUT 'MORAL' INFRINGEMENTS.....	230
CHAPTER 38.....	235
<b>JUDGEMENT/OPINION, DISCERNMENT/INSIGHT</b> AND PERCEPTION. PART 2 .....	235
DISCERNMENT, INSIGHT AND WISDOM.....	237
<b>END</b> .....	240
 TAPES OF <b>MEETINGS, BOOKLIST &amp; ORDERING</b> <b>INFORMATION</b> .....	 241

## DEDICATION

I AM **Esu Jesus Sananda**. I hiive **come** in service to Holy **God** of Light, **the Infinite ONE**. I **am** a spiritual guardian, in charge of **spiritual** "graduation" of your human species upon Earth Shan. I come with the **HOSTS** of **God** **to** reclaim His Kingdom and His lost lambs.

I dedicate this book of lessons to all of the **CHILDREN** of **the** world who bring **the** joy and **hope** of **the** triumph of Godliness **over** **the** darkness of **evil** domain. Your children are the **treas-** surcs of your species, and therefore not **ONE** child must be **given** into careless hands if your **species** is to move **from** its **primitive** spiritual darkness into the light of **KNOWLEDGE**.

Young children naturally carry "**the** light" within, until and un- less it (**the** light) is **temporarily extinguished** by **the** harshness and ignorance of **the** child's "**guardians**". Even so, the flicker always **remains** for **the** will of **the** child to again allow to **shine** brightly. How do you encourage a child? How do you discour- age a child? What "sins" do you carry **like** a weight around thy shoulders **from** your "guardians" waiting to pass on to your children?

**TO THE CHILDREN OF THE WORLD. I GIVE MY HUM- BLE HONOR, LOVE AND APPRECIATION. FOR IF YOU "ADULTS" WOULD ALLOW IT, YOUR CHILDREN WILL LEAD YOU TO THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN WITHIN YOU.** So be it and Selah.

## INTRODUCTION

I Ah3 ATON. It is with a "Father's Pride" that I introduce this beloved JOURNAL of lessons from the loving working team, Esu Sananda and Druthca. Each one offers of self in order to complete the whole and the balance of love and compassion, patience, discipline, hope and insight offered and presented is an inspiration to all who will partake of this glorious banquet. The name of this JOURNAL shall be, PRE-FLIGHT INSTRUCTIONS FOR THE PHOENIX, Volume I. This volume contains many lessons for assisting you each in achieving balanced transmutation of Self which, when successfully achieved, will enable you to "pass" your final "exams" for "graduation" into higher spiritual dimensions.

The working partnership between a Master teacher and scribe must become synergistic in order to create the masterpiece of love which creates the desired effects of the balanced WORD. This is only achieved with great care, patience and nurturing of a fledgling scribe by the teacher. Be aware, precious chelas, that the work of this pair did not begin just two years ago when PHOENIX OPERATOR OWNER MANUAL was birthed. The training began well before this lifestream of Druthca.

Sananda has been a most careful, watchful and even paternalistic teacher for this one. Druthca herself believes it is nothing short of a miracle that she is able to "receive" and "write" in this way. Her "pitfalls" and "testing" seemed extra difficult to her and there have been a few moments when it seemed she would not rise to her service. Alas she has ALWAYS asked for help when the going got very tough for her and her burden was instantly lifted just enough for her to breathe and work out her problem. This is a reminder to all of you of Mine chelas, it is never too late to ask for help. Just remember to LISTEN for your instructions and then ACT upon them.

I wish to share with you all a MOST precious letter which made Druthca cry to read it. The maturity and love of this child is an inspiration to ALL adults who sometimes wonder if the effort is

worth it to bring balance back unto a sick and dying planet and people.

April 3, 1992

Dear George,

*I'm glad I got to talk with you on the phone. As you know, I am eleven years old. I have two older sisters named Chesa and Choli. I also have four brothers: Chase, Chalan, Chait and Chance. We are all home schooled. Us older kids read the Journals and the Liberator. I am just about finished with "I AM SANANDA".*

*It really hurts us when people say untrue and hurtful things about you and your wife and Commander Hatonn and the Phoenix Material. Please know how much my family appreciates being able to learn the truth and bring ourselves into balance with God.*

*About four and a half years ago, we were led out of the Mormon Church. My Mom and Dad followed the directions of the God within and left the Church, took us Kids out of public school, left our home, our friends, and my Dads job. We moved to Utah and stayed there a year before moving to Montana. We have been having a wonderful journey as we learn to listen to the God within us.*

*I want to share with you an experience I had the other night while listening to the clearing tapes from "E.T. Phone Home". I had a vision that I was in a meadow and a bright light appeared. I then realized that it was a star ship. Out of the star ship stepped a man who said, "I am Sananda," and took me by my hand and led me into the star ship. We went up in the sky and then came back down. He said "Good bye". I had such a wonderful feeling. His eyes were like His picture but His hair was short and He didn't have a beard and He was dressed different. I never had such a wonderful experience before.*



*My Mom and Dad are planning two of your seminars for Montana in August. We all want to do all we can to help others and we'll do still more. We all love you and pray for God and the fight to win.*

*We love watching all the neat star ships in our sky at night.  
Love, Channing*

Well, precious Channing, your letter has given such JOY to Druthea that she wished to print it here with humble appreciation so that other people could be uplifted in spirit as well. Thank you, little sparrow, for sharing of yourself. You and your entire family are indeed blessed and precious children of hline who rest safely within My shield.

This volume contains many of your PRE-FLIGHT INSTRUCTIONS for boarding THE PHOENIX Star Ship. I AM pleased to introduce it to you of Mine children for it is soon that I will gather you ALL onto my wings that you may soar into GLORY and RADIANCE once again. And there is more to come...Perhaps you hear YOUR instructions already? Fear not if you yet hear not, for as surely as night follows day, you each WHO SO DESIRE to give and serve shall see and hear THE LIGHT within you and you will KNOW what you must DO. I await your decision so that I may open the door for you to walk through in HONOR of loving service. So be it.

## FOREWORD

KEC #1 HATONN

THU., APRIL 9, 1992 7:51 A.M. YEAR 5, DAY 237

THURSDAY APRIL 9, 1992

"Man does not live by bread alone!" and "...then let them eat cake." It appears, chelas, that you have eaten far too much cake and forgotten the staff of life--most especially that which nourishes the soul.

Where is God? Is He out there somewhere? Is He in the local church house? No, He is within self where you can reach Him through the silence wherein all is heard and spoken through the soul which IS that which you are for your body is only a housing for the convenience of that wondrous spiritual expression upon the places physical.

God is ALSO "over there". "out there", "down there" and "up there"--everywhere unto the farthest reaches of the universe and as close as each individual cell within thine being. YOU are the very thought of God in expression.

If this all be so then why is it that the doctined churches set forth by Men, wherein you gain your instructions of spirit, do not tell you so? Obviously because Man then loses control OF YOU. He cannot cause you to tithe unto his churches' building funds and rectory, candles or bulletins. Those are not things of God--they are physical things done by and for MAN.

So what will get you into the Kingdom of God? Obviously, it shall be nothing from the realms of physical. In the physical can only come the "expression" of intent. It is only through the "intent" of Spirit within which shall be the measure of man--along with the actions presented as a result of that "intent".

Why does minister after minister come forth and denounce the Phoenix WORD? Because it comes from God and needs no input from HIM (PREACHER). There is no binding upon you--no fear nor force to coerce you into His way and you are thereby in freedom through wisdom and Truth. If his way be THE way, he would have no fear of your studying I' ALL for in the seeing of IT ALL you would perceive and discern in WISDOM. That means that you would choose GOD and not MAN'S CHURCH DOCTRINE LAID FORTH BY MAN.

God is total love but He has created you in ability to make your own choices--that, dear ones, is the measure and testing: what choices shall ye make? God gave forth Laws for the human man upon His place of experience so that there would be total balance within his world IF he would but follow those guides and remain within the circle of instruction of the Laws. Man has come forth from onset and "voted-in" rules and acceptable regulations which can have nothing to do with the Truth of the Laws. "Voted-in" laws simply mean the accepting of actions voted-in by the largest number of "other" humans and self. For instance, murder--it seems quite suitable to execute a brother if enough "other" and you vote for his execution. But what of the one being executed? Where are his rights within God?

What are church "doctrines"? Nothing but voted-in rules for a group who would attend that particular "order" or "club" and have nothing to do with God's Commandments. The Methodist "cult" is nothing different from the Satanic "cult" if you are explicit in definition. Both are "groups" gathered for a common purpose.

God gave forth unto His Man creation the most wondrous gift of all creatures--the ability to reason, think and act through his own free-will choices! Do you follow the rules of another Man or do you follow Truth with which every individual physical human expression is birthed just as he is birthed with the ability to breathe? WHAT DO YOU DO IN DARKNESS AND SECRET? IS THAT WITHIN THE LAWS OF GOD? LOOK CAREFULLY, FOR UPON THE RESPONSE IN ACTION RESTS YOUR INFINITE JOURNEY.

Extraterrestrials? You must be scared and decide whether or not you believe in extraterrestrials? Why? Who said? If you believe in God you also believe in extraterrestrials! You are locked onto a planet just as surely as a prisoner is locked into a cell at San Quentin. You, further, claim to worship someone "out there somewhere". God in the form of Man ascended to somewhere out there--"to prepare a place for you"--well, which is it! Fundamentalists not only say that God went forth to prepare a place for you but that He shall come again to reclaim you. Which is it? Both? How so?

Why do you grovel in the unknown mysticism of some magical act by some invisible God? Do you consider yourself so unworthy that you cannot KNOW GOD? How can you discern which of the more than 300 translations (in English alone) of the Holy Bible in which to believe "every word"? What makes those more worthy than this direct communication from the very Hosts of God come forth in preparation for that wondrous return of your leader and great Teacher?

If the one coming (this wondrous Prince of Peace and Salvation) is "coming", then from whence shall He come? IS THAT NOT EXTRATERRESTRIAL??? And, ye of physical expression--how be ye to stay in the physical if your trip be only a short trip to the clouds in rapture? Where are you going FROM THERE? Would this God of Life leave you to perish in some clouds but a few feet from the surface which shall likely be filled with radiation? Dear ones, there are no clouds as such, in space. WHERE ARE YOU GOING AND HOW WILL YOU GET THERE? Miracle? God provides the way and the instructions--YOU PROVIDE THE MIRACLES! You ARE the miracle. Each cell of all that forms your body--EVERY ONE--holds the blueprint of the whole which is YOU. Is that not a miracle? How can this be and how can you function? Because God gives unto you the MIRACLE of creation so that you can recreate self in the wondrous perfection which you are, and that is the perfection which shall come again within God in His Kingdom.

Therefore, with the half-truths and the accommodating rules for human environment--how shall you find your way to this

KNOWING? Ah, so when it is appropriate God will tell you? HE IS! HE IS TELLING YOU NOW AND MANY TURN AWAY TO LEAN UPON ANOTHER MAN INSTEAD OF TAKING THE HAND OF THE MAN WHO CALMED YOUR WATERS AND STILLED THE SEA--YE TURN AWAY FROM THAT ONE WHO SHOWED THE WAY IN GALILEE AND IN MANY FORMS BEFORE AND AFTER. YE CLING TO A "FANTASY" INSTEAD OF THE DREAM OF TRUTH WHICH IS YOUR FREEDOM.

So, are there extraterrestrials? *IF THERE BE GOD THERE MUST BE EXTRATERRESTRIALS! SO BE IT.*

Now, how would an extraterrestrial communicate with you? He would speak to you in signals so that you might have the WORD. How would St. Peter or John Doe be capable of writing the WORD more than these ones who receive and translate directly? How does your "preacher" claim to receive Truth to pass on to you in his congregation? I thought so. Well, brother and sister, God speaks through every creation upon and within the universe and He silently speaks to you from your very soul being which is directly connected to creator. Man turns from God--God never turns from man for man is His directly-created fragment of HIMSELF. This is not to supersede God of Lighted "Whole" but to experience in the wondrous expressions presented unto MAN by his Creator.

It is fully and totally up to EACH INDIVIDUAL Man as to how and what he will believe his journey to be but the Laws of God are unchangeable for each environment of experience and the Laws of Creation are unchangeable in any expression anywhere. Just as you can foresee the dangers and pitfalls awaiting your toddler who may wish to play in the middle of a freeway--God has laid guidelines which will guide your being in safety unto maturity of wisdomholder. If you simply allow the child to play in the freeway, shall he not be in danger of being run upon! Ah, but the child grows into a so-called adult and now what have ye? You have a functioning human who, if not taught correctly the laws of safety--will go forth and get run upon because he will know no better. If, however, one comes as messenger

and teacher and teaches the individual the rules of safety, would it not behoove the individual to listen? If he chooses to not listen then it is his "right" but is he still not in danger of being run upon? And, if the vehicle bearing down on him is an 18-wheel truck instead of a convoy of butterflies--IS HE NOT APT TO PERISH IN HIS FOOLISHNESS?

The WORD is given forth for your use or denial--but I think were I YOU. I would think carefully as to the validity of that which is offered for there will be no coercion or threat as to your reading or accepting of same. God neither coerces nor forces, HOWEVER, according to your actions within HIS Laws shall ye find your place prepared for you--WILL IT BE GLORY OR MORE OF THE SAME ENDLESS RESTLESSNESS? IT IS SOLELY UP TO YOU. I AM PREPARED TO WELCOME YOU ABOARD OK WAVE GOODBYE FOR IT IS NOT YOUR OPTION AS TO WHETHER OR NOT I BRING YOU INTO ANYWHERE--THAT IS DECIDED BY YOUR INTENT TO LIVE WITHIN THE LAWS OF GOD WHO HAS COME TO BRING YOU INTO SAFETY. IT IS NOT UP TO A VOTE OF THE MAJORITY OF HUMAN OF THE SPECIES--IT IS UP TO GOD AND I SERVE ONLY GOD--OF DIVINE CREATION. NO EVIL SHALL BE BROUGHT ABOARD THE WINGED SHIPS OF GOD NOR ENTERED WITHIN THE HOUSES OF GOD.

May the wisdom of insight and understanding be allowed within your awakening that you may see and hear AND ACT for the hourglass is empty and time is run out--it is the time of final choosing of direction and you are either for God or against Him--there is no fence to sit upon for if you turn FROM God you have automatically chosen the evil imprisonment of physical perceptions and on that spiraling cycle shall ye remain.

If another compels you to cast aside this WORD then he has just told you the truth of it all. God is open and asks that ye study all so that you can find Truth. If a person denies you, through fear of retaliation of any kind, the free and open study of the WORD AS RENDERED UNTO YOU--then he has just told you that he KNOWS you will find Truth in this work and he can no

longer hold control over your being. There is no FEAR in the places or Truth of **God**.

I give **My** deepest love and gratitude as My child, Druthea, grows and accepts that which she has committed to serve--God and the returning **Christed One** who has come again to show you the way and lead you home. **The LIGHT and KNOWING** shall be thine reward for you rest in the hollow of My hand that none shall harm you who serve with **Me**.

May thine hearts be opened so that you might cast off your bindings and raise up your wondrousness in that which you are. Salu.

Gycorgos Crcs Hatonn

## CHAPTER 1

APRIL 9, 1991

### TESTING

I am Sananda, I come in service of Our Holy Divine Father Aton and in service to you, my brethren. **The** subject matter I will discuss is that of **TESTING**. Each of you ones have lessons and each create the tests of **spiritual fortitude** and integrity yourselves. **God/Aton** will and does **guide** if asked, but ultimately the choices and decisions one makes are his own to account for. **Each** fragment is held responsible for **evety** choice and **every** decision lie is presented with. This places accountability (cause and effect) with each one. Soon ones begin to Recognize **their** own consequences of thoughts, actions and behaviors. This recognition of personal responsibility begins the path home to **understanding ONENESS** and what is termed **The Law of One**.

For example, it seems that many ones who read of **The Laws of God and The Creation** given forth in **The Phoenix Operator/Owner Manual** find exception to various aspects of the laws. You may choose to DO whatever YOU like, but please understand this carefully, **precious chelas**, these instructions given forth are YOUR ticket to graduation to a higher level of awareness most of you have not had access to on your plane. It is **completely** up to each to come to terms with those **thoughts** actions and behaviors which keep you bound to the material 3rd dimensional plane. You simply have no conception of the **EXTREME** limitation you have become accustomed and attached to on your plane. **God** and we of His Hosts come to bring you the lessons which will allow those **WHO CHOOSE** to move onward in their path toward ONENESS, to make that choice. Do you see? Your free-will is not infringed upon, (except by the Anti-Christ) and you are given to see a more LIGHTED path than the one you have dwelled within. How does the Anti-Christ infringe upon your free-will? By seducing you into the lies and deceptions of limitation; by encouraging you to defy THE LAWS of Balance for the sake of selfish

pleasure and by tricking you to believe in it's illusion of separation from your Creator **God/Aton**. Remember as you journey earnestly toward ONENESS, you will find that the only TRUE and WISE free-will you have is GOD'S WILL entirely.

I and my Father **Aton** have seen the chagrin of ones when they read of the laws regarding "sexual" behaviors. Most all seem to wish to find *exception* in *their* own circumstance of relationship situation. How many times and ways can we say it? You ones are PROGRAMMED into ADDICTION to sexual behaviors. It may seem like a wonderful way to express LOVE, but very simply, physical sexual **pleasure** has NOTHING to do with what is LOVE. Until you ones can grasp the limitation of this addiction upon your spirit, you will feel "deprived" of something you BELIEVE is necessary for your health and **happiness**. By your response to The laws, you will be presented with the areas of "attachment" you have, and where you must work with **God/Aton** for clarification, understanding and ultimately **DE**-attachment from the physical, **material** world. It seems many of you have attachment to physical sexual practices, **even those** of you who truly have harmonious, loving relationships with your **mates**. Many of you **wonder HOW** you will express your feelings of intimacy and closeness with the ONE whom you love. Some of you even wonder what will "replace" sexual "pleasure" sharing.

Nothing will be REPLACED, for your sexual behaviors as now practiced are not "natural" or "necessary" to the **SPIRIT WITHIN**. What will occur, is that as you release attachment to sexual desire, the **BLOCK** to your spiritual **CREATIVE potential** of **GODLINESS** will be lifted from you as if it were a great weight of rocks tied about you...and **then** released.

What you, precious ones **must understand completely** is that you cannot hang onto to the "**luggage**" of physical density and "lighten" up your vibration to **reach** 4th **dimension** or higher. You will perhaps tease yourself with "glimpses" of what **HIGHER** awareness is and what it **FEELS** like, but it **cannot** be **YOURS** until you've truly 100% **DETACHED** from all things

of physical 3rd dimensional frequency, THAT includes emotional, sexual attachments, chelas.

Will it help you when we tell you that YOU take **GOD** wherever your thoughts arc, whatever you DO, and wherever you take your body. Are you happy with and proud of your thoughts, words and deeds which you present to **GOD/ATON** your Creator?

This is why the TESTING is great for ALL who aspire to reach God's **Holy Kingdom** of ONENESS. It has been said, "The roughest seas are given unto the toughest navigators" and so it is. YOU will be testing YOURSELVES throughout your unfolding, and either the lesson is learned and the test is "passed" or the lesson is repeated until such time as understanding is reached and released. The testing represents the CHALLENGE of GOD for knowing, accepting and, therefore, **adhering to The** Laws of Balance of God and The Creation. So welcome the tests, **chelas**, you are "honing" your spiritual perfection through recognition of **TRUTH** and **understanding YOUR personal responsibility**. The perceived "inconveniences" and "frustrations" are a part of your growing "pains" of your own doing. **Recognize** you are the hardest on yourself, especially when you become impatient with the flow of life in relationship to your **personal understanding of your lessons**. ASK our **FATHER God/Aton** WITHIN you for illumination and clarification about any given circumstance. You WILL receive instructions and understanding if you have asked in true intent of same. God hears you...do YOU hear Him?

**Bless** you, precious brothers and sisters of mine for searching and asking for clarification. Thank you, little sister **Dru**, for receiving **this** message for our brethren. Our Father holds thee ever closely within His wings of Love, Protection and **Guidance**. So be it. I AM Sananda. **Salu**.

APRIL 12, 1991

THE CREATION

I AM Sananda. I come in service to our Holy Father of LIGHT, God/Aton and to you, my brethren. Greetings little sister Druthca. Druthca has asked Our Father to please bring understanding and clarification on what is THE CREATION. Our Father God/Aton of Light has sent me to answer this challenge.

I call this a challenge because your language of communication has not the "words" for describing this concept of Creation. So in order not to put upon you, my precious chelas, MORE limitation, I will ask that you close your eyes, call forth THE GREAT SPIRIT OF ONE WITHIN YOU, "listen" and continue reading with The Presence of The Holy Divine ONE WITHIN.

Now imagine a GREAT CIRCLE OF INFINITY, with no ending and no beginning in front of you. This will "represent" The Creation. Now imagine that this circle is a great movie film without ending and without beginning, but moving ever creatively on, constantly unfolding the unlimited potential of the creative "will". What we will do now is PAUSE a frame in the sequence of this ongoing "film" of no-time and no-space, no-ending and no-beginning..

The Creation represents fulfilled and yet unfulfilled Creative Potential. Creation is the Totality of ALL THAT IS; which in your human perspective is ALL THAT HAS BEEN and ALL THAT IS TO BE. Now, keep in mind, the Laws of Balance, of Nature, of God and of The Creation are THE SAME Universal Laws of Order and Logic.

So then HOW is the Creative Potential REALIZED and FILLED? Through the Great Spiritually Perfected Being God/Aton, who is the Great MIND and INTELLIGENCE which

brings THE POTENTIAL of that which represents The Creation into coalescence of matter, such as planets, stars, animals, plants and minerals. Now, you have ONE GREAT SPIRITUALLY PERFECTED BEING which is THE MIND INTELLIGENCE OF YOUR GALAXY...that ONE which we call OUR FATHER/MOTHER CREATOR GODIATON. The reason that WE are ONE with, and therefore, called the "children" of God/Aton is that this Great Being has FRAGMENTED Himself, His Great Spirit, to allow HIS UNFOLDING CREATIVE POTENTIAL UNLIMITED varieties of experience. Thus each human, each Angel, each BEING which is created and fragmented of HIM, is a unique creative-potential filled reflection or aspect of THE ONE GREAT MIND INTELLIGENCE, GODIATON.

So, we have The Creation, which represents the Great Sacred Circle of Infinity, without end or beginning, which holds the fulfilled and unfulfilled Creative Potential of the Totality of ALL that is. Then we have God/Aton, which represents the MIND INTELLIGENCE OF THE CREATION FOR THIS GALAXY. God/Aton is as much a PART of The Creation as WE EACH are a PART of God/Aton. Hence the truth...WE ARE ALL ONE.

I, Sananda, have now reached my state of ONENESS with Our Father, which is the meaning of my name, "One With God". What does this mean to you, my brethren? This means that I am in the state of Grace of ONE WILL, that of My Father, God/Aton's will. I am sent now, along with His Hosts of Light, of Our Father to reclaim YOU of his fragments who choose to move into higher realms of Creative Spiritual Awareness. Eventually, many of YOU ones will EARN, as have I, the state of Grace, of Oneness with Our Father of Light/Life Aton. I, and my Brothers of Light come to show the WAY toward ONENESS, which is the Love, the Peace, the Balance, and the Harmony of THE TOTALITY OF ALL THAT IS; THE CREATION. Why come we? Because we, the Hosts of God of Light, LOVE you as our brothers who are also precious beings created of Our Father. Since my will is HIS WILL, it is HIS WILL to bring you HOME and I am come to show you the way.

Now what does it mean to be "Sananda", One With God? Much Responsibility, chelas! Only, it is quite a JOYFUL responsibility in that I am **AWARE** of my Co-Creation with Our Father. I recognize that **even** the word "responsibility" makes many of you a bit **uncomfortable inside**, mostly because it is a **symbol** of discipline, and seriousness and **ones** even perceive it as "limiting" to their perceived "enjoyment". of life. Eventually, precious ones, "responsibility" will not pose a **"threat"** to you because you will have developed the INTEGRITY of YOUR SPIRIT WITHIN to **the** point that you will **WELCOME** the creative **challenges** of SELF-Responsibility.

You see, since most of you (especially **those** of you **who** have believed various HUMAN doctrines in your "**religious**" institutions) have **been** "programmed" to be dependent and not take responsibility; and **since** you have also been programmed that you are somehow separate from your Creator, **learning** to **take** Personal Responsibility seems "unnatural" and "frightening" to you. WHY? Well, when you recognize the truth that YOU have created ALL within this **manifested** "illusion", it can be a bit overwhelming to your **consciousness** to **realize** that you have also contributed to the DIS-ease upon your plane and upon yourselves. **There** is NO ONE **else** to **blame** anymore.

**Personal** Responsibility means taking **action** to **balance** the unbalance, to bring **love** where there is hatred, to bring harmony where there is **chaos**, to bring discipline **where there** is **disorder** and to bring peace **where** there is war. **Each** ONE of you will open your own door to the SPIRITUAL POWER OF LOVE WITHIN YOU **WHEN** you start taking **Responsibility** for **ALL** of your manifested **reality**, including your thoughts, words and deeds. Each ONE who harmonizes and balances within brings the LIGHT of Balance and Harmony to your "pool" of mass consciousness, so that it eventually will no longer be **the** "cesspool" of darkness and despair which it is now.

Ah well, our subject is The Creation and ITS relationship to God/Aton and to YOU. **Please recognize**, please remember, my precious ones, YOU **each** represent **WITHIN YOU** GODIATON'S MIND INTELLIGENCE for UNLIMITED

**SPIRITUAL CREATIVE POTENTIAL.** THERE IS SO MUCH JOY TO **BE A PART OF.** LET GO of your ILLUSIONS of separation from THE ONE and **attachment** to the "physical" and "emotional" aspects of **this LIMITED** plane. **BE** responsible for **what** is YOUR JOB of clean-up before you, **SPREAD THE WORD OF TRUTH** written in The *Journals* about your Earthly circumstances and spread the JOY that GOD **WINS** in this final confrontation with evil. Will you JOIN GOD, **MINESELF** and MINE Brothers of LIGHT in this confrontation of evil? **OR**, will you remain ignorant and apathetic, and therefore, a PART OF THE EVIL ENERGY DESTRUCTIVE "WILL" upon this plane? In Love and Peace. I humbly request that YOU take MINE hand to the path of GOD and **ONENESS**...the ONLY logical choice is **the** choice of GOD'S WILL, and MAY GOD'S WILL BE DONE! So Be It.

I AM Sananda, One With God, in **service** to HIS HOLY **PRES-**ENCE, **ATON** and THE CREATION. Peace be with you. **Salu.**

## CHAPTER 3

APRIL 16, 1991

### SANTA (SATAN) CLAUS AND THE ANTI-CHRIST

I AM Sananda. I **come** in service to Our Holy **Father** of Light, **God/Aton** and **The Creation**. **Greetings**, precious chela, **Druthea**. **Let us begin**.

Many of you may wonder what Santa Claus has to do with the Anti-Christ. Everything! The **Adversary** to God in **its** wish to place bondage and limitation upon God's Human Creatures upon this plane knows **that** to garner the greatest degree of deception it must begin with the human in its childhood state.

You see, the adversary, in **order** to maintain deceptive "control" over you **oncs**, must support its "illusion" of attachment to "physical" **matter**. The being that **so-called** Christians have called Santa Claus represents **the** "god" (of the adversary) to your little children. For example: According to the "**myth**" (defined as, "An **imaginary** or fictitious person, thing, **event** or story.) Santa Claus can BE everywhere around **this planet** within a short 8-hour-or-so period. **He** will bring "gifts" to all the "good" children around the planet. These "gifts" are physical toys and objects of desire of **the** young and "god" child. If **the** child is really "good", **helshe** receives many **gifts** of which **helshe** has asked for. This begins the human's attachment to having "things" of material plane versus desiring **the** "spiritual" gifts of Our Creator, **God/Aton**.

Now the parents, of course, support this **Santa Claus "image"**, only it is not necessarily based upon **the** "**goodness**" of **the** child, but more directly based upon the pocket-book abilities of the parent. Since **there** is NO such being called Santa Claus as **described** in the "myth", it is **THE PARENTS** who perpetuate **the** lie of the adversary. by **themselves** continuously allowing, **encouraging** and fulfilling **the** "I want..." list of their children. Essentially, regardless of **the** "**good**" intentions of **the** parents,

**they** themselves are **planting** the seed of, **encouraging** and **sustaining** "materialism" within their child. Those children **whose** parents cannot "afford" many gifts for their children **most** often feel "guilty". **The child senses this** and **unless** the parent **explains HONESTLY** where **the gifts** come from, so that the child **understands** that it is not based upon his "goodness" or "badness" but that any "gifts" given are based upon the **LOVE**-sharing of his **parents** (or **whoever** gives), he will begin "comparing" himself by that which **he** has not received, against what his "**perceived**" **more** abundant friends and peers receive. **The child** will **most often begin** to harbor feelings of unworthiness **and eventually** he may **become** quite **ANGKY** with his parents for allowing and supporting a **LIE**.

Am I saying it is "wrong" to **give** gifts of material matter? Not at all. Parents, you must **FIRST simply** nurture and encourage **the** spiritual "gifts" of Our Creator, **God/Aton**; especially the spiritual creative potential within, personal responsibility, integrity of spirit within, **Love** and Joy of **life** and **ONENESS** with all. If Christmas represents a "time" when family and friends can be close in communion and sharing of **LOVE**, and a "time" of thankful appreciation for the gifts of **LIFE** of God and a "**time**" of remembering and giving back dignity to those who are less fortunate in physical manifestation, then **God** blesses you. Only, **God**, Our **Father**, and We of **the HIS HOSTS OF LIGHT** would **encourage** you to not **save** this "time" of sharing for **ONLY** societal designated "times" such as Christmas. **EVERY DAY IS HOLY AND BLESSED OF GOD! MAKE EVERY MOMENT A DIVINE, HOLY CHRISTED CELEBRATION WITHIN!**

I AM suggesting, though, that the "image" of "**roly poly**", Santa Claus who is "everywhere" ("like" **God**) is really the **ANTI-GOD's attempt** at a **very POOR** copy of **GOD**. Santa Claus represents in his image figure, **gluttony** and his perceived "**jolliness**" and "**bencvolncc\***" is really **the ANTI-GOD** laughing **AT YOU** because you parents **play** his **game** of **seducing** your own children into **MATERIALISM** and away from true **SPIN-TUALITY**. The "myth" says. "**Santa Claus**" goes "**everywhere**" where the "god" children are. Do you think



perhaps those starving ones, such as in Ethiopia and HERE within your own United States, are loved LESS by God/Aton? Well, Satan Claus only gives "gifts" to children who are "good" according to material desire **AND ABILITY OF PARENTS** O A ! Ponder this carefully.

Parents, many of you have given "EVERYTHING" you could of material "desires" to your children, and when they are grown and still depend upon you in their adult years and then even resent you, you are baffled. Don't you see? When you give your child TRUTH and LOVE and GUIDANCE of SPIRITUAL INTEGRITY and ONENESS, THEY WILL HAVE GAINED ACCESS TO THE TOOLS WITHIN THEM TO BE RESPONSIBLE CREATIVE HUMANS OF THIS PLANE. YOU MUST GIVE THEM TRUE "GIFTS" OF SPIRITUAL KNOWLEDGE AND POWER WITHIN THEM that they may move forward IN JOY AND INNER PEACE and FEAR NOT the challenges out before them, but instead WELCOME THEM as OPPORTUNITIES TO GAIN EDGE AND UNDERSTANDING OF TRUTH OF THEIR HOLY, DIVINE SPIRITUAL HERITAGE WITHIN!

So what am I suggesting? Very plainly, that the "myth" of Santa Claus be presented HONESTLY to your children from the beginning. You need not continue to FEED THE LIE OF ANTI-GOD and thus, cripple your children by feeding them limitation and bondage to "material" objects. They must learn and KNOW that THEY create ALL within this experience, including any perceived "lack". You must teach your children RESPONSIBILITY for their thoughts, words and actions and DISCIPLINE of their "minds" by ALWAYS monitoring their own thoughts. For those of you parents who have already taught your children the "myth" of "Santa Claus", NOW is the time to "pop" the phony, gluttonous belly of Santa Claus to release the "hot air" existing within this deceptive "satanic myth". You see, "Satan" Claus is NOT an image of TRUE Christians. TRUE Christians are those who understand and adhere to CHRIST consciousness teachings of THE LAWS OF GOD AND THE CREATION, NOT so-called ones who label themselves "Christian" based on their "belief" in what they are told

are the "teachings" of Christ as presented erroneously within your various Bibles.

SEE Santa Claus for that which this image truly represents: a ridiculous, gluttonous image to perpetuate COMMERCIALISM of material "goods" and "services". Face it, precious ones, MANY businesses DEPEND upon your CHRISTMAS season for a major portion of their business. Just as the ANTI-GOD DEPENDS upon your IGNORANCE of Truth to perpetuate its EVIL FOLLY upon you. YOU feed the BEAST by your choice to remain spiritually ignorant.

Many of you now may be concerned about YOUR BUSINESS, especially if yours is one which rides the MASS consciousness tide of Christmas giving. IF that be your FIRST concern and NOT about the integrity and necessity of YOUR product, then YOU need to PONDER YOUR priorities of concern more carefully. If your business is truly one which serves your human brethren by truly SERVING GOD, then you need not concern over its success...GOD'S WILL WILL BE DONE! But if your business rides upon MEDIA molded and created desires, addictions and "social" traditions...it may be time to carefully consider YOUR PERSONAL RESPONSIBILITY to GOD, SELF and YOUR BRETHREN, and therefore, CHANGE your business! IMPOSSIBLE, YOU SAY?! NOTHING IS IMPOSSIBLE WHEN YOU MAKE YOUR FIRM COMMITMENT TO SERVE IN BALANCE WHICH IS OF GOD/ATON AND THE CREATION. "Will it be easy to change?", you ask. THAT depends upon YOU! Meaning it depends upon the degree of resistance and dependence upon the "material" plane offered and accepted by your "altered" ego which, of course, is fed by the Anti-God which YOU have allowed within YOUR TEMPLE OF GOD. Whether it is easy or not does NOT matter. WHEN your commitment to GOD IS MADE AT SOUL LEVEL. YOUR SOUL WITHIN WILL BRING THE LESSONS TO STRENGTHEN YOUR SPIRITUAL CONNECTION AND COMMITMENT TO GOD. IT WILL BE ENTIRELY UP TO THE SELF-DEVELOPED INTEGRITY WITHIN as to whether or not YOU are successful in YOUR

TESTING to allow YOU entrance within GOD'S: HOLY KINGDOM OF LIGHT. So Be it.

## CHAPTER 4

APRIL 17, 1991

### WELFARE (SICK-FARE) AND THE ANTI-CHRIST

I AM Sananda, ONE with GOD, in Service to God/Aton and The Creation. Thank you precious chelas for this communion. May you receive the clarity and understanding OF GOD, given herein. Bless you little sister, Druthca, for your service. Peace be with you. Salu.

Greetings Precious chela, Druthca. I AM Sananda in service to God/Aton of LIGHT and The Creation. Our subject this day is that which you once call "Welfare" and which is actually that which is not for the welfare of ones, but instead binds ones ever into crippled bondage of NO DIGNITY and social separation.

Welfare declined as, 1. "The condition of faring well. 2. Aid, as money, food, or clothing given to those in need. On Welfare, defined as." Receiving aid from the Government because of need."

You once NOW have within your United States of America the system of functioning called WELFARE STATE, defined as, "A government that assumes a large measure of responsibility for the social welfare of its citizens." Your government, meaning you tax-payers who have taken responsibility for your own welfare, are assuming financial responsibility for those and their families who find themselves "unable" to care financially for themselves.

Do you realize that you have WHOLE generations of families WHO exist in self-perceived helplessness and attachment to your SOCIAL WELFARE system? They are trained parasites of your system because they KNOW no other way except through crime, drugs, weapons, etc., to care for themselves. The parents are dependent, they teach their children this same dependency, as well as lack of dignity and personal responsibility. These ones HAVE NOT MOPE because they do not KNOW that THEY have the power within to change their circumstance. They choose instead to remain as outcasts, angry and blaming of the system which robs them of their human dignity, yet helpless. they feel, to change it. Most of these ones, feel NO ONE cares about them, and rightly so.

A government which operates on a "social welfare" system assumes responsibility where it has NO business assuming same. You are being programmed for helpless, non-thinking slavery and that is why I call your welfare SICK-PARE because it spreads a cancer of helpless apathy that destroys the dignity of the human and of your ONCE great and FREE nation.

This thread is woven into a web of paralyzing apathy by many in your so-called CHRISTIAN churches. You undoubtedly have heard the phrase, "God will Provide" spoken quite loosely from the mouths of those so-called Christian ones. The so-called Christian leaders most often say this in a VERY patronizing way to one who has social and financial "misfortune". And soon this follower of what is Human-Religious deceptive doctrine will soon tell himself "God will Provide" as he waits in line for his welfare check or asks for assistance from his family or friends.

I say this, GOD DOES PROVIDE and the catch is this: GOD HELPS THOSE WHO HELP THEMSELVES! This means, precious ones, that YOU must use your GOD-GIVEN reasoning minds, ASK for guidance, TAKE personal responsibility and DO something to WEAN yourself OFF of the POISONED breast of WELFARE (SICKFARE). God/Aton has gifted EACH ONE of YOU with abilities to care for yourselves when you take personal responsibility and are in HIS SERVICE. So whose service are you in when you become a victim of SOCIAL WELFARE, "Big Brother take care of me, I cannot take care of myself" MENTALITY?

I hear the protests now, "How can we expect ones who only know the system of welfare to just break free of it?" Is it not wiser to break from this "illusion" of bondage to the system of SICKFARE while it is still YOUR choice to do so? What I am preparing you for, precious ones, is that there will be a time coming, sooner than you think, in which YOUR GOVERNMENT will NOT have the funds for WELFARE recipients of any and all kinds. Your government is BANKRUPT financially and it has been planned this way, as you must know if you have been carefully studying Commander Hatonn's messages within *The Phoenix Journals*. The Beast which operates and

controls YOUR government and YOUR media has conditioned you ones to DEPENDENCY... You make more compliant slaves, that way.

**MOST** of you would not know how to feed yourselves if you did not have functioning and operational grocery stores! It is time that each ONE of you, whether you are a WELFARE recipient or simply a person working for some company within the system, really THINK about where YOUR personal weaknesses are as far as true AUTONOMOUS (self-governing) INDEPENDENCE and SELF-SUFFICIENCY goes. YOU will each need to consider YOUR own weaknesses, that YOU may then STRENGTHEN YOURSELVES in those areas which keep you in bondage of what is in actuality blatant communism which the "elite" are now calling Democracy, defined as, "1. A form of government in which political power resides in all the people and is exercised by them directly or is given to representatives. 2. A State so governed. 3. The spirit or practice of political, legal or social equality." The problem with this term, Democracy as THEY mean it, is that it is equality of the elite to maintain tight CONTROL over the masses for their own MEANS. And Quality of all YOU SLAVES to have NO rights except those THEY, the tyrants wish to grant you.

What you actually want to be able to call your government as FREE and autonomous individuals is a REPUBLIC defined as, "A state in which the sovereignty resides in the people and the legislative and administrative powers are lodged in the officers elected by them." Your government NOW is a ridiculous joke in that YOU the PEOPLE elect NO ONE and the POWERS of operation are currently OUT OF YOUR CONTROL...unless, of course, ENOUGH of you are willing to demand adherence to YOUR Constitution and Bill of Rights and take BACK YOUR POWER of autonomous sovereignty as a REPUBLIC FOR and BY THE PEOPLE...A NATION UNDER GOD.

I, Sananda and my brothers of LIGHT who are with me, Lord Michael, St. Germain, Commander Hatonn, and ALL the others who serve unnamed AND OUR Divine Father Aton wish only to impress upon you that although your self-created circum-

stances are quite serious, YOU CAN STILL CHANGE THEM IF ONLY you will RECOGNIZE YOUR personal responsibility and POWER that rests WITHIN YOU... EACH OF YOU!

I honor one, WB, who has struggled as a true PATRIOT of freedom and one who serves our Father God/Aton. He has thought of an excellent idea for successfully reaching your so-called elected political representatives. He calls his plan, "Adopt a Legislator". Most ingenious this plan is. Ones will more or less "adopt" one or more of the Congressmen, Senators and other Representatives of their State and literally MAKE THEIR VOICES HEARD, LOUDLY and FREQUENTLY. You see, NOT ALL are evil within the system. If ones have an ounce of conscience of duty left within them, they can be turned about and out of the hands of evil IF they know YOU THE PEOPLE CARE ENOUGH AND WILL SUPPORT THEM ALL THE WAY! God Blesses you precious, WB, and HIS light shines ever with thee.

Now many of you by now may be wondering if I am telling you not to support those ones who have become self-trapped, through ignorance and apathy within the system of what is termed Welfare and which is actually Sick-fare. I am telling you that YOU support THEIR bondage by continually supporting, through your illegal taxes, social welfare. Will you help a homeless person or family when (he "opportunity" is before you? OF COURSE YOU WILL! But NOT BY TAKING AWAY THEIR DIGNITY AND FEEDING THEIR PERCEIVED "HELPLESS" BELIEF. You will instead practice something along the lines of WORK-FARE, wherein after you fill their hungry tummies, you help these self-unfortunate ones HELP THEMSELVES. This is not a NEW term, WORK-FARE, many have tried to adopt this type of program within your current bloated and corrupted system, mostly without success.

Those of you who have been prudent and have done your homework in establishing autonomous self-sufficiency have not done so ONLY for yourselves and your families. Many of you, who have the ability, have provided for MORE than the needs

of your family. Your best "SURVIVAL" in the probable times ahead of Financial dispersion and uncertainty will be in COMMUNITY effort, neighbor assisting neighbor, barter and sharing of resources, skills and duties. This is WHY Commander Hattom and many others on your plane have stressed the importance of SMALL TOWN LOCATION of living circumstance. With fewer people, and developed self-sufficiency of the most of these, you will be able to function in relative comfort compared to those who find themselves on the streets of large metropolitan cities.

It is time that you ones begin to learn about and PRACTICE TRUE COMMUNITY that you will develop a BOND of commitment to EACH OTHER and therefore TO GOD. Community, defined as, "1. A group of people living together in the same locality and having common customs, interests, etc. 2. The district in which they live. 3. People having specified interests in common: the scientific community; The German-American community. 4. The public; society in general. 5. Common ownership or participation." THIS community called Tejas Shape, (Valley of Radiance) is THE MODEL ONE chosen to be the leader in establishing business with integrity which is directly in SERVICE to GOD. Many other such communities are beginning and will form as well. Tehachapi, as it is called currently, has the quiet and honored distinction of being chosen BY GOD to be the model to represent a balanced circle of sovereign, self-sufficient individuals who co-operate and operate as a team of those who SUPPORT AND LIVE according to THE LAWS OF GOD AND THE CREATION. A commune, on the other hand, is defined as, "A group of persons, not forming a single family, having a home or land in common." This usually means, home, land and BED in common as well. THIS IS WHY THESE ONES, THESE SOVEREIGN INDIVIDUALS WORKING TO "GET THE WORD OUT" ARE NOT CALLED A GROUP OR A COMMUNE...they are individual ones with a COMMON interest in TRUTH who work together as a GOD-team to assist YOU, their brethren, through dissemination of THE WORD, back into GODLY balance and behavior. I do trust this is clear. So be it.

I AM Sananda, One With God. I bless you ones and honor your **courage** to stand for truth. Thank you, **precious Druthca**, for your humble service and dedication. God is ever with thee, chcla. **Peace** BE with you. **Salu**.

## CHAPTER 5

APRIL 18, 1991

### INSURANCE (NON-ASSURANCE) AND THE ANTI-CHRIST

Greetings, precious chcla Druthca. I AM **Sananda**. I come in service with **my** brothers of LIGHT, in service to **God/Aton** our **Holy Divine Creator and The Creation**.

Our little **sister** has **inquired** about why I am discussing such things as Santa Claus, Welfare, and Insurance and **what** these things have to do with "Spiritual" **teachings**. She no longer has the **question** for herself, but I will now give further clarity to you ones who have questioned in a **similar** way.

Do you **remember** we have spent **the** contents of an entire book (*The Phoenix Operator/Owner Manual*) defining what is THE ANTI-CHIUST **WITHIN**, **The DEADLY SINS** and most **importantly** **THE LAWS OF GOD AND CREATION** that ALL must **adhere** to in order to bring BACK and MAINTAIN balance? And has not **Commander** Hatonn through his beloved secretary, **Dharma**, written **some** TWENTY-FIVE volumes about the **manifestation PHYSICALLY** of **Anti-God** within your political, social, **economic** and religious institutions upon **this** plane? Where think you this OUTWARD manifestation of EVIL has come from and been allowed to continue as an insidious **DIS-case** of rapidly destructive CANCER upon your plane? **IT (THIS OUTWARD CORRUPTION) EXISTS WITHIN YOU ONES FIRST IN ORDER TO BE CREATED IN PERCEPTION OUTSIDE OF YOUR BEINGS! YOU ONES HAVE ALLOWED AND NURTURED THE BEAST WITHIN YOU, SO THAT YOU HAVE NOW MANIFESTED THE NEAR DESTRUCTION OF YOUR SPECIES AND YOUR BELOVED PLANET!**

My **intention**, as well is the **intention** of OUR brother Hatonn, as it has **been** requested of **GOD/ATON** OUR CREATOR by YOU

ONES, (Ask and it is GIVEN) is to ONE by ONE SHOW you the EVIL that exists within MOST of your cultural INSTITUTIONS which you simply have taken for granted as acceptable WITHOUT thinking about it carefully. Well, NOW is the time that ALL that does not work in accordance and balance WITHIN THE COSMIC LAWS OF GOD AND THE CREATION will be exposed for the evil fraud of material bondage IT supports. ALL EVIL will FALL into THE ASHES OF SELF-DESTRUCTION AND BE RECOGNIZED FOR THE ILLUSION OF DECEPTIVE LIES AND "SMOKE-SCREEN" THEY ARE. This is why God's return has as His symbol THE PHOENIX, which represents the evil being consumed by itself and the REBIRTH OF GODLINESS upon your plane! For You ones who are determined to conquer EVIL within and without, I and MY brothers of LIGHT, are come to PEEL away the illusions which have kept you GAGGED AND BOUND in separation from YOUR DIVINE HOLY HERITAGE OF ONENESS WITH ALL. What will be left when you are ALL peeled of EVIL ILLUSIONS? GOD, precious ones, your immortal soul as a fragment of THE ONE IS THE ONLY REAL AND SACRED TREASURE OF TRUTH and by THE WILL OF GOD WITHIN YOU, IT WILL BE FREED FROM THE BONDAGE OF THIS THE MATERIAL PLANE!

Now I will return to our subject at hand, *Insurance (Non-Assurance) and The Anti-Christ*. First let us define insurance, "1. Financial protection against risk, loss, or ruin, guaranteed by a person or company in return for the payment of premiums; also, the business of providing this protection. 2. Any safeguard against risk or harm." Let us also define, *Assure and Assurance*, "1. To make sure or secure; establish firmly. 2. To make (something) certain; guarantee. 3. To cause to feel certain; convince. 4. To promise 5. To insure, as against loss. Assurance, "1. The act of assuring, or the state of being assured. 2. Self-confidence; boldness."

Well, well, it seems that you ones have done quite a thorough job in covering up your FEARS of POSSIBLE FUTURE "PHYSICAL" manifested disasters. You just PAY someone, called an "Insurance Company" a fee which they calculate to in-

sure THEM the LEAST loss and the HIGHEST possible profit and THEY will arrest your fear of LOSS. Of course, first you have set up THE COSTS of replacement of those material items, such as home or car, or of Medical CARE to such EXTREME that MOST could not afford to tend of themselves WITHOUT an Insurance Policy.

Am I saying it is wrong within the structure of your current society to NOT have insurance if you are able to afford same? NOT AT ALL. What I am suggesting to you ones though is that this "system" of insurance is supporting FEAR and YOUR PERCEIVED INABILITY TO MANIFEST POSITIVE BALANCE ON YOUR OWN. SO as with WELFARE from your government, INSURANCE companies are FAILING as well, and there is coming, in probability, a time when YOUR insurance company will NOT have the FUNDS to pay YOUR claim.

The whole theory structure of "Insurance" is based on a group or company offering a guarantee through a pool of what is termed Premiums paid by a large number of participants, against possible loss from possible FUTURE circumstances, which in itself ASSUMES they are possible circumstances which YOU have no control over. The Insurance company or group has created, through mathematic statistics it has gathered, what is termed ACTUARY tables which are designed specifically to LIMIT RISK to the Insurance company, by defining and categorizing risk, such as in Life Insurance, the age and sex of the individual, as well as such details as where he lives and works is computed into the "risk" factor. Now up until a few years ago, most of the major Insurance Companies, especially those selling "Whole LIFE" insurance policies with Cash Value, rather than "TERM" insurance policies which are generally less expensive to the consumer, were QUITE profitable. Why? Because they received MUCH more in premiums from many individuals, families and businesses than they were required to pay back for claims. Now, because most of the Insurance companies INVESTED their profits in things such as real estate and the stock market, most of these have incurred tremendous LOSSES because of investments which went "bad" for a variety of reasons primarily involving the failing of MANY businesses, decline in

real estate values and sales, your tremendous government debt, and general loss of confidence within your business and government structure, of which most of you are aware. So what this obviously means is that, as I said earlier, YOU will, in all probability, NOT be able to collect on any claims because your insurance company most likely will fail and therefore not have the funds to pay you.

What is really wrong with this human institution called Insurance as it relates to YOU ones who wish only to reclaim YOUR God of LIGHT POWER and FREEDOM? Simply this, it supports your FEAR of what you perceive as THE UNKNOWN possibilities which COULD occur, which would cause you some sort of LOSS, usually of material objects. Do you remember what we have discussed within the journal, *The Phoenix Operator/Owner Manual*, about how FUTURE-FEAR ORIENTATION of focus ROBS you of POSITIVE MANIFESTING IN YOUR NOW TIME? And also about HOW YOU EACH have within you the RESPONSIBILITY of creating ALL within YOUR illusion? PLEASE REREAD THAT JOURNAL IF YOU ARE NOW STILL CONFUSED! Insurance which offers human guarantee against possible LOSS which YOU create yourself, is a guarantee to keep you powerless and irresponsible for your manifested creations and experiences. THE ONLY INSURANCE OR ASSURANCE YOU HAVE IS THAT, THROUGH THE GRACE OF OUR CREATOR GOD/ATON, YOU HAVE BEEN GIFTED WITH A WONDERFUL IMMORTAL SOUL AND REASONING ABILITY WHICH CONTAINS ALL KEY "INGREDIENTS" FOR UNLIMITED SPIRITUAL CREATIVE POTENTIAL AND WHICH EXISTS AS A FRAGMENT OF GOD/ATON AND THE ONE ALL THAT IS! ..Precious Chelas, what more "guarantee" do YOU need? When you feel you must have insurance, say in case of fire in your house, are you not supporting your own fear of this possibility? And your belief that YOU cannot create more balanced circumstances for yourself? You create it ALL, every circumstance! What do you think happens when you are able to PLACE YOUR WILL INTO GOD'S WILL? Your Unlimited Creative Potential begins to FLY within the realms of REALIZATION and FULFILLMENT within you. YOU BECOME A

CONSCIOUS CO-CREATOR WITHIN THE UNIVERSE!  
YOUR INSURANCE IS GOD'S GRACE AND SPIRIT OF LIFE WHICH IS WITHIN YOU!

Am I suggesting that you today cancel ALL insurance. Of course Not. In fact you would likely have extreme difficulty because many types of insurance, such as what is termed "Title Insurance" on a home, and "Liability Insurance" on your car, is built into your system as MANDATORY insurance by either the U.S. Government or the state in which you reside. Really the intent of some of the ones who have legislated in mandatory enforcement of such types of insurance as Liability, did so because of what they observed as the refusal of MANY ones to be responsible on their own for what you term "accidents" occurring by the drivers of these vehicles. Of course, by now, you know there are NO accidents. All parties create the circumstance and have responsibility for the lessons and accountability for any errors in judgment.

What I am suggesting is that you really THINK now WHY you do the things you do. Why, for example, do you feel the need to buy insurance (when it is your choice) for a future possibility of loss? I know, "Peace of Mind", right? Why do you fear so much any material loss? Are you still so "attached" to your material possessions? Can you not re-create ALL that you need by the Power of God Within YOU? Of course you can! You have simply forgotten how.

So let us call human insurance a "limitation" which may give you "Peace of Mind" while you are attached to THIS plane, but is NOT necessary when you graduate to 4th dimension or HIGHER realms of Godly existence.

There, of course, are several ways to think of insurance besides that which you formally purchase through an insurance company. For example, you have been guided, throughout *The Phoenix Journals* to do various forms of preparations for protection against the probable and known changes involving the transformation of yourselves and your planet. This is what I will call INTELLIGENT insurance, in that you ones who have

made preparations, such as for food and clothing, are doing so TO REMAIN relatively comfortable WITHIN YOUR SERVICE TO GOD upon this physical plane as you assist THE TRANSFORMATION process. You are still "physical" beings existing within the perceived limitations of your plane. Your bodies, you perceive, need nurturing with "physical" food and clothing, while we of the HOSTS give nurturing of your spiritual knowledge and power within and documentation of your already created physical circumstances. We must, therefore, work with you, our brethren who are committed to serve God, in a balance of recognizing and respecting the limitations of your plane, and yet still stretching your awareness above that which is your perceived created physical limitations. This is one of our most important challenges, and one which I and especially Our Beloved Brother Commander Hatonn, constantly endeavor for to reach and spark that awakening within the most of you in the quickest and most effective way possible.

Now, what is the difference between positive, Intelligent Insurance and limited FEAR-supporting insurance? Intelligent insurance means taking responsibility for that WHICH YOU HAVE ALREADY manifested and KNOWN probable occurrences. AND also recognition of YOUR and YOUR PLANETS transformation process and YOUR role in SERVICE TO GOD in assisting this process of transformation by taking ACTION to EXPOSE and cast out the evil and then also create the balance which is of GOD, by adhering to His Laws and those of The Creation. Now limited FEAR-supporting Insurance DENIES your positive creating abilities and supports apathy toward taking responsibility for ALL you create. IT also is based upon YOUR FEAR OF LOSS of some "material" object, your life, or fear of possible illness and inability to pay for treatment. Do you now understand the difference?

Now I recognize that at first, when the knowledge of the truth of your mostly created "evil" circumstances are presented to you and have made an "impact" upon you, that for a time, you ones most often respond with FEAR. Many of you even remain fearful for a period of time until assimilation of the material and recognition and activation of responsibility and personal power

occurs. You will find, though, that as you begin to make your sincere efforts to connect in SERVICE to GOD and thus, receive guidance for your purpose, and make the necessary changes and preparations within and without, your fear will fade...and eventually will vanish as you further your spiritual awakening within.

Now let us discuss Life insurance a bit more. Generally, ones, such as the "head of household", "bread-winner", or financial supporter of the family is the one who feels inclined to buy insurance in case he is unexpectedly killed, then his family will receive a sum to care for their expenses of day-to-day living. For many in your times, this is a most noble effort in that the financial supporting one knows that, most likely, hardship would befall his family if he were suddenly no longer "there" for the support of them. But, let us just say that instead of buying Life Insurance, this one and his family made themselves SELF-SUFFICIENT and paid for all "possessions", including their home completely AS they had resources available to do so. Also, this one set aside funds for any such emergencies, enough until the others left in the household could reestablish financial independence. In addition, these ones wisely followed the suggestions for protection of their "unencumbered" assets and privacy provided within such *Phoenix Journals* as "Privacy in a Fishbowl" and "You Can Slay The Dragon". Let us say, in addition, these ones chose a community in which, their neighbors, friends and possibly other family members "pitched in" to care for ones when "disaster" or "loss of life" occurred.

For example, you have ones, deeply 'religious', and (in spite of this) very much a "community" in brotherhood of commitment to each other. They set a fine example in this respect. They call themselves, Amish. (Protestant Christian) named after founder Jacob Ammann and which is a sect of the ones called Mennonites. Have you heard of these precious ones who dwell in your North-Eastern States, primarily Pennsylvania? There are also the ones who call themselves Mennonites (From where the Amish sect came) named after one called Menno Simons, a leader of this sect, who lived from 1492 until 1559. Both of these religious "sects" oppose the taking of oaths, the holding of



public office, and military service. They are primarily farmers, and they (especially the Amish) use very few of your modern conveniences such as autos, washing machines and dishwashers and even telephones. They are ones, who as a whole, within YOUR country, live the most in balance with nature at the current time in your history. They have established themselves, as a whole, essentially as a SELF-sufficient, autonomous and sovereign COMMUNITY in the true sense of what COMMUNITY represents. By this commitment to "Brother assisting Brother" they themselves have reaped the benefits of a "built in" SECURITY of the individuals within their community as a part of the WHOLE. Now I make no projection about there being spiritual "perfection", because their "beliefs" are as fraught with limitation as MOST ALL of the other so-called "Christian" and "other" faiths. Remember it is not HOW you label yourself religiously in human belief structure, IT IS HOW YOU THINK AND ARE IN YOUR HEART AND WHAT YOU DO which is judged by self when you stand naked before GOD/ATON. Very simply, you ones could learn MUCH about COMMUNITY by observing the living style of these precious ones, who for the most part strictly observe THE LAWS OF GOD as they have BEEN INDOCTRINATED about them. They, like many other "Christian" sects, still see God as OUTSIDE of their beings and they also have other "perceived" limitations within their "belief" structure. I trust I have made my POINT(S) CLEAR regarding the benefits of understanding and thus living within the DIVINE structure of what is TRUE COMMUNITY...WITHIN THE LAWS OF GOD AND THE CREATION. So Be it.

Now, we will discuss a bit about what is termed MEDICAL and DENTAL types of insurance. You have what is termed a Government (tax-payer) supported medical insurance program for those who cannot afford insurance, as well as, the elderly — I believe it is called Medicaid. Again, there is in all probability coming a time when there will be NO funds to support these "give-away" programs. Yet do you notice that MEDICAL and DENTAL expenses charged by Doctors, Dentists, and Hospitals KEEPS RISING? These expenses are ALREADY beyond the reach of the average American who does not have INSUR-

ANCE. So what do you do in the meantime? With the knowledge that YOUR insurance company may go bankrupt, this leaves many of you ones in a quandary. Many of you are yet learning about YOUR POWER to keep yourselves HEALTHY and when in service to God, most of you will avoid MAJOR illnesses or "accidents". Many of you are exploring ALTERNATIVE, "natural", and what is termed "Homeopathic" (A system of therapy using minute doses of medicines that produce the symptoms of the disease treated) forms of treatment, as well as, exploring and practicing more PREVENTATIVE types of self-treatments, such as healthier diet, exercise and nourishing supplements. These are wonderful things YOU can DO in physical format to take responsibility for maintaining YOUR health. Always keep in mind, though, precious ones, that YOU create your disease and illness, and the POWER of PREVENTION and even CURES thereof rests PRIMARILY WITHIN YOUR WONDERFUL GOD-CREATED MINDS!

I would say that logically, while your system is in the process of crumbling, that you ones will discover "NEW" ways which are relatively inexpensive for treatment of various illnesses and ailments. In the mean time YOU each, who can still afford Medical and/or Dental insurance must decide FOR YOURSELVES how much longer you are willing to risk your premiums within the "false" security which is still supported by Insurance Companies who may soon cease to be. Eventually all of you will find that you no longer NEED any form of Human Medical Insurance because you will BECOME firmly sustained in your POWER of your SPIRIT within OF GOD/ATON to maintain your wellness and provide you any and ALL assistance necessary for your self-created "physical" care "needs". As for the "other" types of insurance which are Mandatory, such as. Auto-liability and Title Insurance for home purchases, you ones really haven't got any choice if you wish to have the "privilege" of owning a home and car. (Unless you change your laws governing same) Your system has these "built in" laws now, such as is the case with "property" taxes, which really have "limited" your freedoms and rights which were carefully stipulated within your original Constitution and Bill of Rights. Such is the nature of the created and allowed BEAST, the Anti-Christ, as it weaves

APRIL 22, 1991

WHAT IS "WORK-FARE"?

Greetings Precious chela, Druthea. We are Sananda. Lord Michael and St. Germain. We come in the service of our Holy, Divine Father, God/Aton and in service, therefore, to you, our brethren.

We are most grateful for the inquiry of one, DK. We are beginning to see the flicker from the spark of awakening which is occurring within you ones. We now wish to gently but firmly kindle this spark of understanding before the "winds" of the adversary extinguish this growing flame. DK's question was this. "Are there any books in print that work out that idea of Work-Fare?"

Well, precious one, perhaps it will be you who will write it? I, Sananda, had said previously within the document, "Welfare (Sick-fare) and the Anti-Christ" that the concept of what I termed "Work-Fare" is not a new one. There are individuals and some "groups" who have attempted to accomplish this sort of program and some practice it to some extent, although, they may not label it such. Let me give a simple definition of what "Work-Fare" means but I will first define "welfare". Welfare is money and food given to those who profess "need" because of "inability" or more commonly "unwillingness" to take responsibility for the care of themselves, They need not DO anything to earn same, except apply with their local welfare office, and "have" no assets, or at least a limitation as to what assets they have, such as a car. Now we will explain the concept of "Work-fare" that you ones can begin your OWN research and use your OWN GOD-given ingenuity to develop and implement "work-fare" when the opportunity comes.

Work-fare works something like this. Ones have no job or food and come to you, who have a farm and do need assistance. You

its insidious web of destructive CONTROL OVER YOU ONES ever' more tightly in its desire to suffocate THE SPIRIT OF LIFE OF GOD/ATON within you.

I trust that you ones now have plenty more to PONDER carefully concerning your individual circumstance. May the power of the LIGHT and TRUTH which is of God/Aton within The Creation rest easily within your beings. Bless you, precious ones, as I am come to bring you, the faithful and true, home to GOD/ATON in ONENESS WITH ALL. So Be it.

I AM Sananda, ONE with GOD. Salu.

would offer them food and a place to stay IN EXCHANGE for their WORK assisting you where you need it. If you are able to pay something in addition, you will do so. You do **not** just support **irresponsible behavior** patterns by giving away that which YOU have **worked** for to ones who are **unwilling** to DO for themselves. I will **give** you a couple of **hints**. Inquire of your grandparents and **others** who "lived" through **the depression** of the 1930's and the war following. You will find that at that **time**, what is **termed** "work" **ethic** was taught as **necessary** for survival. In **small** towns, neighbor **helped** neighbor, there was true relative "community" **effort** so that most who were physically **able** participated in helping the whole maintain survival. There was cohesion of unity **that** existed which **has since** faded with the programming of the self-centered "ME" generations which have followed. Also, check with your local government. Inquire about whether such a program has **ever been introduced** within the "Social Services" office, for example. If so, find out if they will allow you to have access to **the information** for "research" purposes. This will give you ones a start.

Now you will **notice** I did not say **ones** will go to the government for **welfare handouts**. WHY? BECAUSE, **IT IS SIMPLY TIME** YOU ONES UNDERSTAND THAT VERY SOON, YOU WILL LIKELY NOT HAVE ENOUGH **GOVERNMENT HAND-OUTS** FOR ALL WHO COME BEGGING!! AND FOR THOSE OF YOU WHO SIT AS "MUGWUMPS" UPON THE FENCE OF INDECISION, WHO STILL REMAIN FIRMLY TIED WITHIN **THE SYSTEM** AS IT IS NOW, YOU WILL NOT **HAVE** TO WORRY ABOUT **THE** "APPLICATION" OF "WORK-FARE" FOR OTHERS, BECAUSE **YOU** WILL BE ONE OF THE ONES OUT ON THE STREETS OF DESPERATION AND DESPAIR!!

**Precious** Chclas, WE of the HOSTS, are **preparing** you for a **time** when you will **be needing** to **apply** "**alternatives**" to that which you have been **taught**. YOUR SYSTEM, YOUR CULTURAL INSTITUTIONS AS YOU NOW KNOW THEM ARE FALLING INTO THE ASHES AND YOU **WHO** HANG ON TO THE OLD...WILL "**FALL**" AS WELL. The Anti-Christ which now **exists** within nearly all human "**systems**" upon your

plane, is trying to pull as many of you into perceived "helpless" apathy, and eventually desperation, that you will **REMAIN** a slave to and fall with it into the void of ignorant, unconscious darkness and during the same "time", **GOD RECLAIMS THOSE WHO ARE-OK HAVE CHOSEN TO BECOME HIS FAITHFUL AND TRUE!**

We would ask of YOU ones, **what possibilities** can **YOU** create within **GOD's LAWS** which implement this concept of **WORK-FARE? WE WELCOME THE SHARING OF IDEAS WITH OUR OTHER READERS OF "THE PHOENIX JOURNALS"**. Do you **see?** We do a **disservice** to you ones **IF** we **DO ALL** your **THINKING** FOR YOU. **HAVEN'T YOU ALREADY HAD QUITE ENOUGH OF BEING TOLD BY THOSE OF "HUMAN" FORMAT HOW YOU MUST THINK OR NOT THINK AS THE CASE MAY ACTUALLY BE!** You **MUST** GROW-UP, **CHELAS, IT IS GRADUATION/LIBERATION TIME, REMEMBER?!? THE SPIRIT OF GOD KNOWLEDGE RESTS WITHIN EACH ONE WHO CHOOSES TO PUT HIS HUMAN "ALTERED EGO" WILL INTO WHAT IS GOD'S WILL ONLY. THEREFORE, IT STANDS TO REASON. THAT THE ANSWERS EXIST WITHIN EACH ONE OF YOU WHO WISHES ONLY TO SERVE IN HONOR AND IN BALANCE, THE WILL OF GOD/ATON. ASK, GOD/ATON WITHIN YOU TO SHOW YOU THAT WHICH YOU NEED IN ORDER TO SERVE HIS WILL. Ask and you will receive your guidance and your answers. Then, of course, it is up to YOU to DO what you are guided to DO. So be it.**

We will suggest, though, that **the** first thing each and **every** one of you **must DO**, is **free** yourselves from any and all **dependency** upon **the \*system"**. We cannot stress this enough! **You** either do so now by choice or you will be **FORCED**, by your addiction to dependency and the **fall** of your **system**, into inability **to** survive. You won't **need** to **consider** things such as **WORK-FARE** if you do not have **SOVEREIGNTY** and **AUTONOMY** very soon! We trust that we have **adequately** explained the severity of your circumstances and **the** necessity to **ACT NOW** in preparation to maintain **yourselves** within **GOD'S LIGHT** and **SERVICE**.

## LEISURE, RETIREMENT AND THE ANTI-CHRIST

Now **while** we have your attention **let** us discuss what is termed on your **place** as **LEISURE**, defined as: "1. **Freedom** from the demands of work or duty. 2. **Time available** for recreation or relaxation. At leisure, 1. **Free** from pressing obligation. 2. Unoccupied; not employed." Now we will define **RETIREMENT**: "To Retire, 1. To go away or withdraw, as for privacy, shelter, or rest. 2. To go to **bed**. 3. To withdraw **oneself** from business, public life, or active service. **Retired**, 1. Withdrawn from public view; solitary; **secluded**: a *retired* life. 2. Withdrawn from active service, business, office etc."

Both of these terms imply a **chosen state** of NON-ACTIVITY in regard to that which you ones have **termed** as WORK or **PRODUCTION** orientation. Now **there** are of course various ways in which you **ones define** and **utilize** your "leisure" time. Some of you **consider** that playing a **game** or sport, such as bridge, baseball or golf is how you will **spend** your **NON-productive** "work" time. This would be **termed** "active" Leisure, in that you are doing **something** either physically **and/or mentally** "stimulating" which you do for "fun" or "enjoyment". Others of you will consider "leisure" to be watching television or going to a movie, **taking** a nap, or lying in the sun, which we would **term** "passive" Leisure in that you are **seeking entertainment** or relaxation in which you **need DO** nothing **except** be entertained or sleep. Ones who are addicted to **DOING** nothing, or **NON-THINKING** we will call, "Leisure Lizards". (No offense to the beautiful creatures called lizards, of course.)

Now we are not saying that these leisure **activities** on **non-activities** are necessarily **evil**. **The** point we are making is **that** most of you **have stifled** your creative potential within by choosing work which you **can't** wait to be **done** with so that you **can** go leisure **yourselves** in self-indulgent apathy **and pleasure-seeking**. Now, are we saying it is wrong to do things besides "work" which you enjoy or to simply relax **when** you are **tired** and stressed? **NOT AT ALL**. But you ones have **been** programmed to **become addicted** to **NON-PRODUCTIVE LEISURE** because many of you choose work which is **unfulfilling** simply because

you wish to **MAKE MORE MONEY** so that you can hopefully **RETIRE** early and **WITHDRAW** from societal **PRODUCTIVITY**. Of course the "ELITE" have **definitely** encouraged this sort of **NON-thinking, Leisure, retirement** orientation. Ones who become retired will say such things as, "I'VE worked hard to have this freedom to play." or "I'VE paid my **dues** and I'VE earned this retirement". Alright, precious ones, **ONLY HOW CAN YOU** continue to play golf and **travel** while your world crumbles around your feet? "Having **FUN**" has become the great American pastime. This is a **MULTI-BILLION** dollar "**DISTRACTION**" business of **KEEPING YOU APATHETIC TOWARD ILLEGAL AND TREASONIST GOVERNMENT POLICIES, TOTALLY PREOCCUPIED WITH SELF-CENTERED PLEASURE-SEEKING and FAST ASLEEP** while your freedom is slowly **STOLEN** from you. You ones who are **NOW** working to enjoy "leisure" and toward "your" retirement, will have quite a **RUDE awakening** when your **CONSTITUTION** is **GONE** and **THE NEW WORLD ORDER** is **completely** in place. The only work you (who survive physically) will be doing for your **bare** survival will be for the **ANTI-GOD** which rules your **governments**. And the terms "leisure" and "retirement" will remain **only** in your "**dreams**" as you agonizingly long for your freedom...and it is lost! **Ponder** this **carefully**, precious ones!

**The time** is **NOW** to **bring back and maintain** your freedoms **under** your ORIGINAL CONSTITUTION! You ones no longer have "time" to "play" and **BE** **NON-PRODUCTIVE**. **YOUR BROTHERS AND SISTERS WHO ALREADY ARE IN SERVICE TO GOD AND TO HUMANITY NEED YOUR HELP TO CHANGE THIS CIRCUMSTANCE NOW FALLING IN UPON YOU! WAKE-UP RETIRED PEOPLE OF AMERICA! YOUR GRANDCHILDREN NEED YOUR SUPPORT IF THEY ARE TO HAVE LIFE AND FREEDOM! WILL YOU ASSIST THEM, THEIR FUTURE AND GOD? OR will you simply close your eyes, think only of YOUR "earned" retirement and go back to your golf game? GOD/ATON awaits your decision!**

When you unfold those gifts of God which you each have WITHIN to serve **HIS WILL** which involves serving your brethren, you will write "retirement" out of your vocabulary. You will have access BY YOUR **DESIRE TO SERVE GOD**, YOUR SPIRITUAL CREATIVE POTENTIAL WITHIN. You will become most fulfilled in your service, and although you may require leisure time for communion and enjoyment of GOD'S gifts upon this creation, you will return to your "work" or "service" with JOY. We know for many of you this seems as only an ideal. Now it may seem so, only **REMEMBER THIS:** WHEN you align your being IN SERVICE TO GOD/ATON, not only do you become creatively fulfilled, you become a responsible, conscious **CO-CREATOR OF LIFE OF GOD!** That is FACT, precious ones. You need only remember...and then will LIFE BEGIN for you.

One more thought. Many ones when they begin their "service" find that they are surprised by or not satisfied with that which they are given to DO initially. GOD often first tests that which you are WILLING TO DO FOR HIS SERVICE. **EVERY JOB** OF ASSISTING GOD'S WILL, FOR EXAMPLE, IN GETTING THE WORD OUT, IS IMPORTANT! You who are able to volunteer and do so willingly, without expectation, are most blessed indeed. And you who willingly DO the daily tasks which must be done, without complaining, and seeking a "greener" pasture are too most blessed. But you who are given a task and serve "grudgingly" until something **BETTER** comes "up" need to carefully ponder WHOSE **WILL YOU** are serving. We suggest YOU NOT limit that which GOD WITHIN is unfolding FOR YOU. YOU ONES MUST STAND UPON YOUR OWN TWO FEET WITH HONOR AND INTEGRITY AND UNITY and STOP the petty games and hypocritical words and actions...OR YOU WILL CAST YOURSELF OUT OF GOD'S SERVICE, AND THEREFORE, OUT OF GOD'S KINGDOM! So Be it.

May these words bring clarity and understanding of TRUTH to you, precious chclas. that you become each empowered with WISDOM and KNOWLEDGE of that which is YOUR GIFTS OF GOD FOR HUMANITY. WE HONOR YOU AND GOD

**BLESSES YOU...EACH ONE!** Thank you, precious Druthea, for your service. God holds you safely within HIS wings of LOVE and TRUTH and PROTECTION. We are Sananda, Lord Michael and St. Germain. YOUR HOSTS, sent of and in service to God/Aton and The Creation. Salu.

## CHAPTER 7

APRIL 25, 1991

### ACCESSING GOD/ATON WITHIN TO SUCCESSFULLY ACHIEVE GUIDANCE FOR COSMIC WISDOM, BALANCE AND TRUTH

Greetings precious chclas. We are **Sananda**, Lord Michael and St. **Germain**. We come in the service of the **LIGHT** of Our Most Radiant **ONE**, and thus to you, our brethren. We give honor to **Druthca** for **receiving this** message in behalf of **GOD WITHIN ALL**. Let us begin.

We, of the **HOSTS** of God, within **HIS** Cosmic Council are most **pleased** to present an opportunity of **self-understanding** this day. **Druthca's** "counterpart" has **given permission** (albeit somewhat reluctantly) to allow **herself** and **her life** to be shared as it relates to a **current life "circumstance"** which she has before **herself** to **face** and make decisions about and which she has found to be most difficult and uncomfortable. Now, **one** reason we have asked **her** to share this **circumstance** is because it is **one** which many of you **ones** can "relate" to in your **similar** day-to-day challenges. The other reason is that **SHE** has **asked** for **GOD** within to guide **her** actions and decisions that she **may** act with balanced "integrity" and honor toward self and **GOD**. We would like to outline **the** circumstance, her guidance, **her decisions** and where all of this has brought her **awareness** to. Now you might say that we are "Feeding two birds with **ONE** worm" (a more loving **cliche'**, don't you think?) in that **by** walking you ones through a process of **creative unfoldment** towards **personal** responsibility and understanding, you will have an example to assist your **understanding** as you begin **YOUR OWN** accessing abilities within you.

Now **the** reason **Druthca's** counterpart is somewhat **reluctant** to show her **circumstance** as example is that **she** perceives **herself** and her "personal life" to be very private, and **she** is **one** who **deals** with and **solves** her own "**problems**" without "talking"

about them with, but one or two most trusted human "others". **MANY** of you feel the same way. It is because parts of the process of the unfolding of this circumstance are most painful and frightening to her and **she** doesn't want **anyone** to know that **she** feels most **vulnerable** that **therefore** she might be **JUDGED** in some way lesser or unworthy. Our point is that **YOU ALL** have had and still do have your **moments** when **the** circumstances set before you **seem** quite **like** insurmountable mountains of impossibility, or they feel **like** unfair **amounts** of burden that you are not "prepared" for. There are two items I will share and suggest for you **ones** before we "**tell the story**". First, remember that **YOU** create **EVERY** circumstance that is set before you. They are **OPPORTUNITIES** for you to exercise **RESPONSIBILITY** in your spiritual creative **unfoldment** and to also bring forth into the light the "**demons**" from **the** dark corners of your **own** minds. God does not give you more **than** you agree to "handle". Secondly, **while** we tell the story, call forth your **GOD-self** within to walk in **the** shoes of **Druthca's** counterpart, who we will call **Drew**, that you may experience **WITH** her, in **UNITY** of understanding the process of **CONSCIOUS SELF-DISCOVERY**.

We will begin now by explaining that this beloved child of **God** experienced a **relatively** happy and **somewhat adventurous** childhood until she **reached** the age of eleven-years. She was quite **active**, curious, **independent** and one who loved nature, animals and creatures of most all kinds. She had two younger sisters **whom** she often **avoided** in that **she** preferred to play and be **alone** or with certain friends of **her** choosing. Her mother stayed at **home** and was **quite** the loner **herself**, spending most of **her** time **reading** and doing household chores. Her father **traveled** frequently for his business, but was generally home on weekends. **They** moved frequently while she was very young but then settled for **several** years in a small, **quiet**, lower middle-class community.

When she was **eleven-years** of age, her **parents** announced to all of the girls that **they** were going to get a **DIVORCE**. This is the time when many severe emotional, psychological and physical challenges were most **abruptly** put before little **Drew** and her

family. Her mother maintained custody and within a period of roughly eighteen months Drew's father applied for and received a transfer completely out of the United States, was remarried to a much younger woman and had started a "new" family. Meanwhile within that same period, Drew's mother sold their once "happy" home, moved to an apartment in a new and bigger town and her mother began working for the first time in her life. Within three-years of the divorce, her mother had developed a severe alcohol problem and sought the "company" of many men, most of whom she met in bars. Their "quality" of life fell considerably and little Drew who was now fourteen-years-old began for the first time to lose interest in school, which prior to this time she enjoyed and achieved above average ability. She sought the company of "older" friends and began her own self-destructive pattern of behavior. Their father visited quite infrequently and mostly he would write letters and occasionally call. As you are beginning to see, the consequences of feelings of extreme rejection by mother and all three children became most destructive.

We would like to add herein that both of Drew's parents were "only" children. Both came from divorced households. Drew's mother is a most fragile and highly creative soul. She had a domineering alcoholic mother and she found it very difficult to integrate within this "harsh" world. Drew's father is a man who is a master at hiding from his feelings and running from his responsibilities. He has grown more in understanding his responsibilities but is generally quite consciously unaware and ignorant of the emotional turmoil to his "first" family caused by his actions early in his marriage and thereafter.

When Drew was barely fifteen-years of age, she met and fell "in love" with a much older man than she. When she came home 30 minutes late one night from a date with this one, her mother, who was drunk and with a man, told her that she would have to leave if she would not adhere to the curfew rules. So Drew left and the next day while her mother was at work she went and gathered her belongings and "moved in" with her boyfriend and his mother.

Now we will move forward in time. Drew eventually broke-up with this one and had several boyfriends after, but managed to still attend and graduate from high school six months before her class. She worked at various jobs, took care of herself and spent several years occasionally dating, but mostly alone. Then she met a most special, loving and generous man who would later become her husband. She began, with his love, allowance and support, her "healing" and "forgiveness" process. She saw very little of either of her parents. But she did remain in contact with one of her sisters. Finally after over five years of no contact with either parent she agreed to come to her sister's wedding where her father and his family were invited. Shortly thereafter she and her sister went to visit their mother who now lived in another state with her own step-mother and worked as a bookkeeper.

Drew and her sister were most distressed to witness the deterioration of their once beautiful mother. She had been diagnosed as having emphysema from years of heavy cigarette smoking and high blood pressure. Although she was only 47-years-old, her hair had gone completely grey. She was perhaps 50-60 pounds overweight, and found it most difficult to walk even a few steps without stopping to try and "breathe".

Now this visit was over four-years-ago. Since that time her mother has deteriorated to the point that she now must use oxygen nearly all the time. For Drew and her sisters, there had been acceptance and understanding, but no real urge to do anything other than maintain contact by phone or letter and visit when they felt they could.

It is interesting to note that in spite of the apparent adversity of their "growing up" situation, two of the three daughters have found for themselves relative happiness, secure marriages, and financial independence. The third and youngest daughter now lives on welfare, is separated from her husband, and has three children to care for.

Now begins the current challenge for Drew. Three weeks ago or thereabouts, Drew called her mother to chat. Well she (her

mother) was quite depressed because of her physical deterioration and was afraid that she may not be able to work much longer. Also, she felt uncomfortable around her step-mother who seemed to view Drew's mother and her condition with much inconvenience to her "life-style" as a swinging single grandmother. Well, Drew has not ever been able to really speak openly about her feelings to her mother. So after listening to her mother, they hung up.

After much pondering and asking GOD for assistance, Drew decided to discuss her concerns about her mother first with her sisters. Her middle sister said outright that she was not willing to take care of their mother in any physical capacity, but she would contribute financially if necessary. The youngest one, of course, had not the resources to do either. So Drew decided to discuss with her husband the possibility of bringing her mother to their town, getting her an apartment (so all maintained privacy) and someone to care for her. Her husband most generously agreed to help in this way. All is well so far.

Now Drew is guided by GOD within to write her mother a letter and express her feelings. Drew agreed and asked God's assistance because she truly wished to express her feelings of forgiveness, understanding and compassion to her mother and wanted it be as she requested, "The way YOU would speak to her Father God/Aton". Well she wrote a most wondrous letter expressing her knowledge of the Power of God within, her feelings of love and forgiveness toward her mother, her knowledge about dis-ease and how she could offer help if her mother wished to heal herself. Lastly in the letter she told her mother that she is welcome to come and live close by and that she would be cared for by and be closer to her three daughters and grandchildren. With much concern that the letter would be received by her mother with the same understanding and love that she hoped was projected, she sent it off.

For over two weeks, Drew wondered how her mother would respond to the letter, and hoped that she (her mother) would not make it another reason to flagellate herself. Finally after nearly three weeks, Drew received its response from her mother in the

mail. With great anticipation...she opened the letter. The first line read. "I apologize for not responding sooner to your MARVELOUS letter." Drew breathed a sigh of relief (after first misreading the word "marvelous" as "malicious".) As she continued reading she was filled with JOY for finally being able to communicate her feelings and have her mother respond in kind. At the end of the letter her mother said, "*Your generous offer of a home, a stepping stone on the troubled wafers of my life is... Well I can't begin to find words to describe my gratitude to you, all of you. I really don't want to be a burden...niii marriage. or cause heart ache to anyone in my family. Your offer does make me feel safer and better and I would like to be closer to all of you so I guess we will cross that bridge when we get to it...In the meantime please know how much I appreciate your incredible offer, your forgiving nature is a real tribute to your strong character. I am very proud of you and love you very much. Love, Mother.*"

Well, I can see that we have a variety of responses from you readers. I will tell you what Drew's response was. Relief mixed with feelings of "oh gee, I could actually become responsible for her care!" You see, she wrote the letter to her mother exactly the way GOD WITHIN guided her to do so. She was actually quite emotionally detached and removed from the letter she wrote. At the time she TRUSTED God that it was the right and responsible action to take. Now she finds herself somewhat in a quandary about whether or not she "can handle" the responsibility. She knows that what she now must do is TRUST the outcome of this situation to happen according to the WILL of GOD whose will she entrusted this decision with in the first place. She carefully explored as many options as she could think of and with God's guidance she decided that FOR HER MOTHER the decision to offer her assistance and a place close by was the best one.

What you ones must keep in mind is that WHEN you put YOUR WILL into GOD'S WILL, your life proceeds along on the path of BALANCE and INTEGRITY. It is only your "altered" ego consciousness that questions, worries, fears and feels "burdened" beyond desire or capability. The POINT is that it is



NOW up to her MOTHER as to what SHE will decide to do. The whole reason that GOD WITHIN suggested Drew write the letter was so Drew could RELEASE and OFFER FORGIVENESS which she had truly felt only had been unable to "verbalize" before.

You ones can only imagine what it was like for Drew's mother to receive that letter from her daughter. Her "guilt" was so extreme for her perceived heinous "errors" that she could not live with herself, thus the slow and painful self-destruction of her body...and her life. Well GOD's forgiving hand was present within that letter and HE spoke to HER spirit, and the RELEASE was incredible to watch in that dear beloved being. Will she choose to heal and live on here? That is between her and God. Just know that when you offer the sincere hand of forgiveness, and it is accepted that the release works for both the forgiver and the forgiven. Even if the forgiveness is not accepted, the forgiver is always released by the power of GOD, The SPIRIT OF LIFE WITHIN. We will request that, for those of you within this circle, Drew offer a copy of this letter she wrote with the hand of God, to each of you who request it. You ones who read this letter will note that there is NO BLAME placed against the mother. You ones must really learn to LET GO of your crippling attachments to the destructive emotions of resentment, hatred, self-criticism, fear and blame. We are speaking to you ALL within this circle and ALL others who read this document. Drew has been most frightened of, this writing/sharing and has resisted letting go of it publicly, so we know and SHE now knows that it is exactly what she must do. We venture to say that there is NOT ONE of you who will read this document who won't have a "memory" stirred of similar circumstance and a NEED for understanding of a lesson (or two) with subsequent forgiveness and release of blame and of emotional attachment to it.

Druthea, precious beloved chela, you have been most courageous and we have seen your tremendous growth beyond your self-centered, self-perceived limitation of emotional protective shield. It is a most blessed JOY to witness this blossoming and to share this with your brethren. She finds it most difficult to

accept this honor publicly... She feels as though she is in "group" therapy! GOD KNOWS that she once again KNOWS and FEELS THE POWER of HIS LOVE WITHIN HER...it has been a long, difficult journey, chela, to overcome this self-challenge. Are you ready for the next? (She laughs).

Now for you ones reading and sharing. Are YOU ready to overcome your emotional attachments of the "altered" ego Adversary! Are you ready to BE responsible for YOUR lessons and NOT CONTINUE to BLAME ANOTHER for PAST DEEDS which YOU created and also allowed to cause you pain? ARE YOU WILLING TO STOP choosing to sabotage yourself by continually re-creating and/or re-living the circumstance because YOU have been unwilling to LEARN the lesson and RELEASE IT? What memories have been stirred, chelas? Are there emotional feelings or detached observation? We suggest you each commune with OUR Father WITHIN and perhaps, you will find it beneficial to WRITE down your feelings to yourself and to those whom you perceived have caused you "pain". For many simply being able to verbalize your feelings completely without interruption is most therapeutic even if you do not send the letter to anyone. Are you ready for freedom from your emotional crutch&? Are YOU ready to HEAL THE INNER CHILD and TRUST GOD'S WILL AND BECOME COMMITTED IN HIS SERVICE ONLY? MAY THE POWER OF GOD WITHIN EACH OF YOU BE ALLOWED FULFILLMENT IN HONOR TO SELF IN TRUTH AND BALANCE THAT YOU EACH FIND THE TRUE FREEDOM OF INNER PEACE AND JOY WHICH IS GOD'S WILL AND THUS, ONCE AND FOR ALL, FILL THE "VOID" OF ILLUSION OF SEPARATION...FOR WE ARE ALL ONE! SO BE IT AND AMEN.

Now we hope that you ones choose to see this opportunity by example for healthy change within. THIS inner "therapy" must not be made into an excuse to wallow around in self-pity and self-flagellation for past "errors". You must ask God's direction, DO what HE advises, and MOVE ON. Consider this a sort of "psychic" surgery which leaves NO scars. You are learning to ACCESS consciously, the POWER WITHIN OF

GOD'S assistance removing what does not BELONG to the SPIRIT OF LIFE OF GODLINESS. Nothing more and certainly nothing less.

We leave the decision about where to place this document and whether or not it will be shared outside this circle in the "hands" of our beloved brother, Commander Hatonn and his capable assistants. Druthca has given permission to share where it is "needed". "Drew", of course, wants to be like the "ostrich" and hide her head in a hole. Precious one, you can hide your head but the rest of you is still well exposed! Why not instead stand tall with your beautiful head above ground attached to your body in wholeness so that you are available for others to share in the gifts of tremendous LIGHT of GOD which you carry within! So be it.

Before we close, we wish to give honor and tribute to one, Kathleen Brook who recently made her transition from this plane. She was a beloved friend of many years, to Druthca and her husband. On the yesterday they received a beautiful card with her picture in the front, a memorial from a friend of hers. It read, "*Dear Friend, I thought you might want a remembrance of Kathleen. Her words are very special and she would want to share them with you. Sincerely, E.H. Kathleen's Gentleman Who Loves Her Very Much!*" Within the card are two beautiful quotes from this special and perceptive one. Kathleen, which we will share herein:

*"Problems are opportunities to stir up God's gifts within us. A vehicle to draft forth our innate potential into action."*

*"Learning how to live in the greatest peace, partnership and brotherhood with all men and women of whatever description, is a moving and fascinating adventure."--Kathleen Brook.*

Kathleen was 43-years-old at her passing. She was a beautiful, gentle soul who experienced and overcame much emotional heartache. Druthca remembers her as one who all she ever really wanted was a man in her life who LOVED her unconditionally and without restrictions to her spiritual growth and indepen-

dence. Druthca regrets that she had not spoken to Kathleen for some months and did not know she had a friend, E.H., "*A gentleman who loves her very much!*" No regrets, chela, for it is true that Kathleen finally received the love that she so deserved, yet denied for herself for much of her life. Kathleen is greatly loved by many upon your place and she will be missed by those of you who remain. She is WITH GOD, chelas, for she was of purity in spirit. Thank you MR. E.H. for loving her as she so deserved!

With gratitude and appreciation to ALL of you, precious ones, we move to stand by. We are your HOSTS of GOD, Sananda, Lord Michael and St. Germain. We come from within the Cosmic Council of GOD OF LIGHT, ATON, to bring you, THE FAITHFUL AND TRUE, HOME TO GOD'S KINGDOMS. We humbly await your decision. Know that WE LOVE YOU GREATLY and BEYOND WORDS TO DESCRIBE. You need only ASK GOD, DESIRE TRUTH, WISDOM AND BALANCE AND TO SERVE ONLY WITHIN HIS WILL AND IT IS GIVEN! With "time", with the use of your own logic and reason, EACH of YOU WILL KNOW AND LIVE THIS TRUTH! SO BE IT! Salu.

APRIL 29, 1991THE HEALING POWER OF FORGIVENESS

Greetings precious Druthea. I AM Sananda. I come in the service of Holy God/Aton of Light, and to you, my brethren.

We, of God's Hosts, are most pleased to see that many of you ones are beginning to understand your power, your power to forgive self and others...to release the pain you hold within. The path of forgiveness often seems most difficult...at first. When you begin to see yourselves in Unity, in Brotherhood, you will find that **ALL** of you have made similar errors and have attached to yourselves many uncomfortable regrets for past circumstances. All of you have punished yourselves, often without mercy. It is time to HEAL, precious ones. Heal yourselves and this wondrous and beautiful planet which has allowed you to play your games of folly upon her skin and within her atmosphere. It begins within YOU, each ONE.

Druthea finds herself most exhausted from her emotional turmoil of these past days of being able to come to understanding about and release some of her fears. This is what living in fear will do to you, exhaust you, and eventually, if it is not faced and released, it will drain the life-force of GODLINESS right out of you. What I would like her to know is that her HEALING has begun with a "big bang" and still she fears that her allowing of the sharing of her life circumstance will not make a difference for others. Her feelings are common among you who read this. You often wonder IF you can really make a difference. I will tell you most emphatically, YES!! Remember that you must follow through and trust GOD'S WILL will BE DONE! Your "perceived" exhaustion, precious, is also a part of your healing process right now, you are releasing many inner dragons and they fight a losing battle to stay in power of your being. Fear not, little one, GOD'S Golden wings surround your being and you are protected and guided by HIS hand and HIS love. It will

not be much longer that you hold fear and doubt within you, for these are emotions of "altered" ego, the adversary to GOD. Remember this, as each one of you increase your integrity of spirit through your thoughts, words and actions and begin to fully recognize your responsibility and creative abilities. So too will your power of GOD within you become an ever BRIGHTER LIGHT UNTO THE WORLD. Know this Truth, my precious brethren, for I speak most heartily to ALL of you who partake of this document.

To forgive "1. To grant pardon for or remission of (something). 2. To cease to blame or feel resentment against." Now that the definition is clear, perhaps your understanding of the power of this action within you, forgiveness, will also become clear to you ones. If you can see the other, the perceived "perpetrator" against you as a part OF YOU, there to show you something, teach you something that as yet you have not understood, then perhaps you will more readily seek the understanding of that which the actions of the "other" offers you. Even if the lesson is simply self-forgiveness, and rather than blatantly punishing yourself, you instead create the self-punishment to come from another who lives your same drama of punishment. You ones have become most ingenious at masking your perceived unworthiness within. We, of your hosts of God, feel it is high time that you recognize and understand that which you do to remain in denial of yourselves and your responsibilities and separation from your Creator. Do you agree?

Now, the power of forgiveness leaves no "substance" upon which fear and doubt can breed itself. Destructive fear and doubt emotions will starve within your being and then return to their source until the source of the adversary "thought" is devoured by itself. It will no longer have a comfortable "home" within your realm!

Perhaps it helps to have a "vision" or a "glimpse" of where you wish to be in your understanding. And since for many of you it is difficult to imagine what life will be like when you attain Conscious Immortality within the realms of God, you often are uncertain of what your GOALS need be and it may also cause

you to feel fear of that which you perceive as the UNKNOWN factors. It becomes much easier to remain attached to the old, addictions behaviors, lifestyles in that they are much like a comfortable old chair which you may not want to venture out of to see if perhaps you might experience a different chair, or maybe life without a chair at all. Even though the chair eventually becomes most tattered and worn and less comfortable, you ones often choose to remain in discomfort in that which you feel SURE about in your conscious reality. If only you will just examine that old chair carefully, and really see that you are attached to it because of your fear and then decide to let it go in your mind as "need", then the new can be allowed entrance into your reality. This is what is meant when we discuss placing your trust and faith into that which is GOD'S WILL of BALANCE and HARMONY. You are ALLOWING your true HERITAGE of GODLINESS WITHIN to UNFOLD your creative potential and opportunities, KNOWING that when YOUR will intent is GOD's will that ALL experiences will unfold in the perfection and JOY of discovery!

This is why, when ones ask Commander Hatonn, for example, what THEY are to do, he must most often decline to give FUTURE interpretation of YOUR life because GOD is unfolding it for each and each makes the choices of whether or not he will accept those opportunities which God Within presents in order to fulfill his divine potential in service to GOD. Often ones resist unfamiliar CHANGE and so circumstances change for GOD WITHIN continues to offer opportunities, and most often the case is that when "push comes to shove", ones refuse to see the opportunities presented them by GOD WITHIN and so deny the experience its fruition of unfoldment. Remember the statement that has been made often within "The Phoenix Journals" is "Many are called; FEW are chosen". Who chooses? YOU DO! What are you choosing? SERVICE TO GOD AS A PORTION OF HIS CREATIVE UNFOLDMENT AND EXPERIENCE as opposed to service to self and therefore advise y since adversary seeks only to feel itself SL to GI and thus DESTROY that IS of GODI To be in self-centered adversarial "reality", ones must deny that GOD essence which exists within and live in a perception of in-

dividual separation, as i island of will, HIS OWN "altered" ego will. By the denial of ONENESS, the adversary becomes like the errant child who denies responsibility so that he can DO things HIS way, even though his way eventually destroys ALL of his toys which GOD has given him in the first place.

Do you see, precious chelas, when YOU deny the power of GOD's existence WITHIN you, you LIMIT your scope of experience because YOUR DIVINE SPARK of creative potential is DENIED its full inheritance. And as you will discover, limitation of that which you ARE becomes quite painful to your inner spirit which pines for freedom from its chains of limited perception. This is why when ones are examined who are considered very EVIL by their actions, you will often find that this one's spirit has shriveled to near non-existence in order to allow room for EVIL adversary self-nurtured energy to control the body vehicle. Now, of course, you are finding that the adversary has used and is using synthetics and robotoids to do its evil. What better subject than one who has NO spirit of LIFE breathed into it by Creator! Adversary essentially has puppets with which to program its will to do its total bidding, NO SOUL CONSCIOUSNESS exists within these "puppets" to change its mind later!

So then is it wrong to "dream" and "vision" the way it could be to be in harmony and balance? Of course not. Simply recognize, precious ones, that you cannot place limits upon yourselves through your visions because you are yet unfolding that which YOU will create to be in harmony and balance. And much of the JOY and FULFILLMENT comes when your purpose and creative abilities, for example, are unfolded in GOD'S divine "time" through the power of GOD within you! This is why we suggest that you not spend so much time in worry and concern over your FUTURE. In order to keep yourself in THE NOW unfolding before you, we have suggested that you, as a part of your daily communion with God say simply, "Please show me and tell me, Father/Mother God/Aton, that which I need to know at this time in order to sustain myself ONLY within YOUR service. And in ALL things and circumstances brought before me, Father, NOT MY WILL BUT LET THINE

**WILL BE DONE!** With your intent true to that which you ask of the Father, THAT WHICH YOU NEED IS ALWAYS GIVEN. Then of course you must maintain the TRUST and FAITH IN GOD WITHIN YOU to unfold ALL for you in perfection and so too give you the strength and tools you need to fulfill HIS WILL WITHIN THE DIVINE PLAN. Let us define Trust, "1. **Confident reliance** on the integrity, honesty, or justice of another; **faith**. 2. **Something** committed to one's care; a charge; responsibility. **Faith**, "1. Confidence in or **dependance** on a person or thing as trustworthy. 2. **Belief** without need of certain proof." We would most humbly suggest that the only being you need put your complete faith and trust in GOD who exists WITHIN you. You ones will certainly need to learn to access and recognize GOD'S POWER AND ENERGY WITHIN and those of HIS HOSTS whenever GUIDANCE IS GIVEN! This is why we often explain the necessity of CLEARING YOUR SPACE OF ALL DARK FRAGMENTS AND DEMANDING IDENTIFICATION IN THE NAME OF HOLY GOD! It becomes easier to do in time when you make it a part of your daily communion. This brings us to our next subject of assistance and reminding.

Remember within *"The Phoenix Operator/Owner Manual"* we discussed the three D's? DESIRE. DEVOTION and DISCIPLINE. To heal the INNER CHILD, one must understand and apply the principles of the three D's. ON A DAILY BASIS! Not just every so often when you happen to feel like it. What is your goal? ARE YOU NOT IN TRAINING FOR CONSCIOUS CO-CREATION AND SELF-RESPONSIBILITY IN GOD'S REALMS! If this is your intent of goal to achieve it is a very serious commitment which you must work towards in every conscious moment of your existence here. EVERY moment counts; EVERY circumstance offers an opportunity to bring you closer to GOD. Please remember this. precious ones. This IS YOUR moment to act with integrity towards self and all others. If you error, you must first recognize it as error before you can make the necessary CHANGE within to correct the error. And then, you can depend on this truth...you will be given another similar opportunity to TEST your level of understanding and of integrity of Spirit. The testing will be constant, chelas, that you

may earn your way, rightfully, within the realms of GOD. There is no short-cut except through understanding the knowledge and wisdom which the circumstances of each of your "lifetimes" has offered you. Remember, I, Sananda, have been given this label by My Father because I have EARNED it through MY initiations of opportunities presented to me. Be thankful for the lessons, bless each one which is granted to you for they are opportunities for SELF understanding and for KNOWING GOD within.

I will share with you a little secret. Although The Red Road of Truth may seem difficult at first, as you continue in YOUR DESIRE, DEVOTION and DISCIPLINE towards reaching GOD's realms, you will find that although there will still be obstacles before you, you will find them to be much less bothersome or distracting to you. They will no longer have power OVER YOU. You will simply step over them or walk around them or make them vanish before your eyes! THE OBSTACLES WILL NO LONGER HAVE THE POWER TO PARALYZE YOU IN FEAR. They will simply not concern you or will, instead, offer you a healthy challenge which YOU have asked for and welcome. So be it.

I trust that I have brought further understanding and clarification to you ones that you may be closer to the INNER PEACE which TRUSTING IN GOD allows you to have. Thank you, precious chelas, for your attention. Thank you, Druthea for your service. I AM Sananda, ONE WITH GOD Within The Creation. Salu.

## CHAPTER 9

APRIL 30, 1991

### ALL DAYS ARE HOLY, THEREFORE, MAKE EVERYDAY AN "EARTH" DAY

Greetings Druthea. I AM Sananda. I come in the service of Holy God/Aton and The Creation, Thank you for your attention.

Sometime during your middle 1960's, there was started something you ones called **EARTH DAY**. One day was chosen that ones would honor Mother Earth and awareness was encouraged about the destructive actions of humans toward Earth, such as the use of fossil fuels which contributed to various forms of pollution, disposal of garbage and polluting industries. This one, Druthea, remembers that in her school it was organized that ones who so chose, would not take the busses but instead would walk to school to show their support of Mother Earth. This one lived some ten miles from her school but she and several others were most anxious to help Mother Earth by walking together. It was a small seed planted toward encouraging awareness and responsibility of self-cenmed human toward the rest of this Creation in which also sustains physical human life.

Now you have many so called "green movements" which claim concern about the planet. Some of them are quite militant, some concern themselves with education. Most all are controlled by the Puppet Master, the Anti-Christ, in which behind the facade of goodness and concern for Mother, the adversary weaves his destructive web. You see, the adversary **USES** the goodness and concern which exists within the ones who become involved in these organized structures because they truly wish to **HELP** and take responsibility. Most do not know that they are used to bring more support to the adversary that he may gain ever more control of you ones. This **Commander Hatonn** has recently explained to you ones that you discern your enemy against life which exists now most blatantly within most all government and

other organized structures of your cultures. The "green movements" are NO exception.

So now what can you do? The first thing to remember is that **EVEKY DAY** is **HOLY** in God's Kingdom, therefore make **EVERY** day one in which you **HONOR** and **BLESS** and express your gratitude to Mother Earth for sustaining your physical life and, also, you must consider her needs. Just as **EVERY DAY** you **HONOR** and Bless and express gratitude to **GOD/ATON** for breathing the spirit of **LIFE** within you that you may give **THE ONE** more opportunities for **WONDROUS** Creative Unfoldment and **JOY** in **LIFE**. How do you assess the "needs" of Mother? Realize first that healing of Mother Earth **BEGINS** with the healing **OF YOU**. Each **ONE** of you who chooses service to God's Will must **release** all illusions that bring disease upon your beings and separation from your source. You cannot heal for another; you can assist the healing of another by taking his hand in brotherhood and extending the love and gentleness of the Father/Mother God within you. Most who now suffer in the body physical are simply so very **STARVED** for love and they know not that the power to change and heal exists within them. The most difficult action for all of you to take is one of acknowledging your fears and facing the mirror of truth within you. You will find that as you forgive and release your "negative" illusions of self that you will be unable to support "negative" behaviors of self-deception in others. This does not mean that you must walk about in self-righteous indignation and **FORCE** another to see himself the way YOU perceive is truth. even if it may be truthful perception. Realize that what you witness in the behavior of another you have **been...**or still are. So it is also true that that which you admire most within another exists, perhaps yet **unblossomed**, within yourself. So what must you do to not support the adversary in yourself and in another? Ask **GOD** to show you that which you need to know for understanding. Ask God how you must "handle" every circumstance which comes before you. Then you must be **WILLING** to **TRUST HIS WILL** and **LISTEN** carefully to that which He tells you.

For **example**, many of you ones **scream within** for attention and acknowledgement from your **human** brothers who **exist** within or even beyond your circle of expericcc. **The inner child most** often suffers from rejection of self and **unworthiness in one** who constantly **seeks** approval **outside** of God within hinilher. How do YOU respond to **one** who walks **about** in a **dither** in **perceived** self-hurt and rejection? Do you ignore this one? Do you become irritated or angry with this one? Or do you **see YOUR-SELF** in this **one** and become afraid? **We** have observed all of these as well as similar responses. Now "ignoring" and becoming angry with **the** troubled **one** are **often** simple responses of FEAR and **DENIAL OF SAME**, although ignoring **the** troubled **one** may simply be **preoccupation** at **the time** of observation of behavior and **desire** to **ponder** the situation more fully at a more convenient "time" frame.

Now another choice of response (**the** choice we would **recommend** in most cases) would **be** to (as soon as is **possible within the circumstance**) **gently** confront this **one** privately **about** your **observation** of the behavior exhibited and offer to **listen** to that which is troubling this one. In **other** words, LOVE that **little** hurt **CHILD** that it feels **safe** and comforted. Now if **the** one chooses to **DENY his/her feelings** and not trust you to share, then know that **that one** is most **fearful** and attached thereof to his fear and feelings of **vulnerability**, perhaps from past "perceived" betrayal of trust, by another. You can do no **more** than offer your hand of caring friendship and **understanding** in honor and integrity. You cannot force **one** to release of his **fear** and share his feelings.

Then, in either **case**, you must, gently but **firmly**, let **that one** know that which you have observed about their behavior, that they may have the opportunity to **hear** the truth within their own troubled **being...**and perhaps **begin to face self** and release the **denial** they hold tightly onto.

If ones continue to use **their** denial **as** a form of **emotional** manipulation and even emotional tyranny of blame, punishment and "poor me" mentality, then they will **either** sabotage themselves so **that** you ask them out of your presence **until** they come to

terms with that which they do, or they will leave upon their own **accord** if continually confronted with the truth about their "self-centered, manipulative and **blame-oriented**" behavior and still **find** themselves **unwilling** to confront and release the behavior.

The same sort of analogy can be **made** for this Earth transition which is now occurring. **All** human souls will ultimately make a choice about **whether** or not they are willing to move with grace and integrity toward ONENESS with **God**. Those fragments of the ONE who **choose** to play the self-deceptive games of the **adversary** and also **break** the Cosmic Laws of Balance of **God** and **The Creation** will **eliminate themselves** from "graduation" class to God's higher realms of experience. Perhaps this **helps** you understand why **we** of **The Hosts** have often **stressed** the importance of **self-confrontation**, as well as monitoring thoughts, words and **deeds** that you **learn** to recognize **those** thoughts and **behaviors** that hinder or **even** obstruct your path to God, so that you can release **them**. At the same time, you ones can truly assist **one another** when you act with integrity and **pure intent** to actually **ASSIST** understanding by **communicating** honestly with a "perceived" troubled **one** and not **instead** condemn this one for reasons **often** involving "altered" ego self-righteous superiority. As you **practice** with **each new** circumstance your positive **communication** skills, you will **find yourselves lifted** within a **whole "new"** level of **human/spiritual** compassion and **understanding** which will **reward** you with a sense of **INNER PEACE** and **BALANCE** which has **often eluded** you ones in your daily interrelationships with **one another**.

May The Truth of GOD be **accepted** by YOU of His Fragments that you **find the** doors of inspiring **possibilities** opened easily within you. I **give honor** to you of my **brethren** who truly **DE-SIRE** and thus **find fulfillment** in serving GOD'S WILL. Your rewards in **His** service are **limitless** and beyond your conscious **comprehension**. Thank you, **precious little sister Druthea**, for your service. I AM Sananda, ONE with GOD, in **service** to the **HOLY Divine God/Aton** and **The Creation**. Adonai and Salu. I **love** you ones greatly and am humbled to be of service to Our **Father** and to YOU, my brethren. Walk in **Peace**.

MAY 2, 1991

FRIENDSHIP AND THE PATH TO ONENESS

Greetings, precious Druthea. I AM Sananda. I come in the service of Holy **GOD/Aton** of **LIGHT** and to you, my **brethren**.

**Often** ones, including your **Hosts of God** speak about the concept of "**friendship**". For many of you friendship brings to mind various meanings and experiences. This **term** often holds **special** meaning which **may be** very different with **each** of you, considering your **experience of understanding** relating to this label.

First let us define the term **friend** as it is **given** within your own dictionary: "1. **A favored companion; intimate.** 2. **A valued associate or acquaintance.** 3. **One with whom one is united in some purpose, cause, etc.** 4. **A patron or supporter.**" You can **see** that by your own definition friendship is **defined** loosely to mean casual and informal acquaintance or supporter who you share interests or business with. It can also **mean** a very "intimate" companion which **one** could **imagine** as either a "sweetheart" or **marriage** partner or even a **close personal "platonic"** (purely spiritual, or devoid of sensual feeling) companion.

Generally, you ones **like** to classify and **comprehend** most everything into levels or **degrees, including** friendship. This is **usually reasonable** as long-as it's done **within** self to allow focused understanding about your self-created limitations and as long as it also allows positive focus on what are **YOUR priorities**, and **commitments in** service to **GOD, THE ONE**. Ideally, **ALL "friends" or "associates"** within your circle of experience must **contribute** to **THE SAME** priorities and focused **intent**, most **ESPECIALLY when the** priorities and focused **intent** are **CLEARLY INTENDED TO BE IN SERVICE TO GOD**, to receive maximum benefit of successful **achievement of defined**

"goals". If even **ONE** fragment demands an inordinate amount of energy from the **WHOLE** to achieve **self-centered acknowledgment** and attention from **THE WHOLE**, then **THE WHOLE** becomes much lessened in its ability to **achieve** **GOD'S** will in **balanced harmony**. The **balance** must be **made** for the integrity of purpose to be **allowed the** most **fulfillment** for **ALL**. **We** will suggest that ones who continually find themselves unhappy and **unfulfilled** within a focused unit of beings most **often** display **behavior** of what is **termed "emotional" manipulation**. This means **one** who, because of **intense "negative" perceptions** and **emotional attachments**, **often** seeks to control or "**manage**" others for **one's own** profit or purposes.

For example, by continuously complaining about what is **THEIR** own problem(s), **blaming** another or others as the "cause" and then **often** seeking **sympathy** from another or others to support their opinion and **self-created "victimhood"** to "**make it better**" for them these "emotional" manipulating ones **ultimately** seek to **cause** division of the whole. Verbal communication of **true INTENT** and **clarification** for these ones is not easy, and often they perceive themselves to be "**used**" or "victim" of other's abuse or **misunderstanding** directed **against** them. So in frustration, because often ones in **their** circle of experience begin to avoid **them** so that **THEY** can **accomplish their** own work in service, the **emotional** manipulator will vent his **frustrations** in indirect, but **often** effective ways.

Ones in the circle are most **often** confused by the "passive-resistant" or even what is perceived as "lack of emotional control" behavior exhibited and strive "to make it better" for the troubled **one**. This **one** has then, of course, accomplished what **he "needs"** and that is **often** to be accommodated in his often **desperate** need to "**be** appreciated" and/or to be "center" of attention and **importance**, thus diminishing the **needs** and effectiveness of **THE WHOLE**. **Ultimately**, the ones who **find** overall fulfillment within their circle, **must**, to preserve the integrity of focus of the whole in **service** to **GOD**, confront the **emotional manipulator** **honestly** about the behavior and possibly suggest the departure of this **one** to "work it out" on his own. It is seldom easy to, first of all, **identify** accurately the problem. But once it



is accomplished with reasonable understanding, then ones must face the inevitable and that is to decide to instigate the change necessary to bring back balance to the whole. Remember, you can offer your hand of communication and understanding, only YOU cannot successfully spend energy to "make it better" for another who is unwilling to face SELF in RESPONSIBILITY. These ones most often wish only to DUMP upon another self-created "negative" emotional attachments which THEY still continually feed, that they not face and BE responsible for the CHANGE within themselves. The best and responsible action you can do is be direct about YOUR observations to this one and let them know that you will no longer allow the behavior to interfere with the integrity of the work of the the whole.

This is much like your current world situation, and as you can see lack of integrity, denial of truth and "allowing" of unbalanced and unacceptable behavior happens first within your inner circles of experience and then ultimately this dis-ease has expanded to most ALL facets of business and government. You ones have simply allowed the unreasonable and intolerable behavior of a very few to bring down THE WHOLE. This irresponsible "allowing" must STOP, precious ones...do you understand?

Now what I wish to concentrate on is the pure and spiritual UNITY of brotherhood of which even the word "platonic" does not fully define. I will ask and allow you to now envision for a moment what sort of love within friendship I am efforting to describe to you ones...

Now WHAT DO YOU FEEL? If you were able to tap into that Idgher concept within you, you may feel quite warm and tingly within, or perhaps a sense of well-being and serenity. Do you feel closer to GOD? Can you begin to feel the kind of LOVE which GOD holds for you...that kind of love which ones often call Unconditional, meaning NOT limited by conditions or absolute? I think, perhaps that a "new" term such as, ABSOLUTE LOVE, is most appropriate because absolute defined means, "1. Free from restriction; unlimited; unconditional. 2. Complete; perfect. 3. Unadulterated; pure. 4. Not related to

anything else; independent. 5. Positive; certain." Yes, indeed, how does learning about ABSOLUTE love set with you ones? Alright then, "Absolute Love", is that sort of LOVE we will envision together.

Now in order to become a valued friend to others, you must first become a valued friend to YOURSELF which GOD within you most wholeheartedly encourages. This you can say is HONORING yourself as GOD with Absolute Love, which then allows you the freedom and the grace to honor (high regard, respect or esteem) ALL others with Absolute Love. Sound easy? Well like all Cosmic Awareness, Knowledge and Wisdom worth striving for, it means letting go of limited "altered" ego perceptions to gain understanding. Before you can let these limited perceptions go, though, you must recognize what they are and that they are actually, "limited" perception. Well, chelas, this is what makes the "prize" of spiritual creative self-discovery so precious, that challenge to self of attaining realization of Truth!

Now the next "concept" that you must fully understand to enable you to attain ABSOLUTE LOVE within your friendships with humanity, is THE LAW OF ONE. Meaning you are related to ALL fragments, seen and unseen of Created of God. RELATED. WE ARE ALL RELATED. Fully understanding this concept and truly LIVING it as well is quite humbling, precious ones, quite humbling and quite wondrous indeed.

So then, learning to fully comprehend, develop and live TRUE cosmic friendship and unity with ALL who choose to accept your hand guarantees you your God-authorized "diploma" of graduation toward ONENESS in the higher realms of God.

Now Druthea has long pondered a line about "love" which was spoken in a movie entitled, "A Love Story" filmed. I believe sometime in your late 1960's. The female character within this "sad" love story told her sweetheart, "Love is never having to say you're sorry". Let us think about this statement, chelas. Does this confuse you? Do you believe you understand its meaning? We will "break" this statement down in definition that perhaps clarity can be accomplished for all. Let us first

give definition of the term love as given in *Funk & Wagnall's Dictionary*, "1. A deep devotion or affection for another person or persons. 2. A strong sexual passion for another person. 3. Sexual passion in general or the gratification of it." Isn't it interesting that the definition of LOVE you are given begins quite nicely and then erroneously includes SEXUAL activities and feelings. No wonder you ones remain confused about WHAT LOVE IS! Certainly the adversary has "developed" its own definition of that which IT knows little about. And most of you ones have bought this lie going as far as calling sexual intercourse little pet terms such as "making love". "Making" Love? Do you begin to see what a ridiculous statement that is? At the very least this act of physical LUST behavior is "making" AND perpetuating limitation of love expression and in the worst cases it is "making" dis-ease through liatful, manipulative, deviant behavior intent.

Well then if "sexual fulfillment" be the way ones define LOVE within them then certainly ones will find MANY reasons to say, "I'm Sorry"! Let us continue defining that statement. "I'm Sorry" is what is termed an apology, which means, "A statement or explanation expressing regret for some error or offense." So then one is making amends for perceived or real error or offense committed against another. First of all, you ones have not quite reached PERFECTION in Love expression and understanding for THIS LESSON is one in which MANY of you are NOW working toward understanding and LIVING during this time sequence of your development. IF one is able to comprehend and adapt his behavior toward ABSOLUTE LOVE, then certainly his "regrets" and "errors" against self and others become gradually inconsequential.

Does this sound perhaps a bit "idealistic" or ideal, meaning, "1. A concept of perfection. A person or thing taken as a standard of perfection. 3. A high principle; lofty aim. 4. That which exists only as a concept of the mind." And what think you ones perfection is? Well, is not God/Aton our Supreme Creator, THE PERFECT IDEAL? We've said it more than a few times, EVERYTHING short of GOD is not yet perfection of GOD. Perfection in the making or unfolding perhaps. And yet each

fragment exists expressly as a PART of GOD/Aton PERFECTION. So in a sense, we as fragments of THE ONE have implanted within our beings by our very Creator, the Design of Perfection which IS of Our Father/Mother God/Aton. This is the "IDEAL" by which we are able to discern and measure our degree of success in our spiritual creative manifestation. So then we might suggest a change to that phrase to read, "ABSOLUTE Love means never having to say you're sorry."

Until you ones return to THE ONE in spiritual perfection, you will make errors and feel the need and find circumstances where it is appropriate to apologize, to God, to yourself, to another so that FORGIVENESS can be allowed to manifest the necessary balanced healing within self. Your God-given CONSCIENCE is your guide within for what is "right" versus "wrong" thoughts and behaviors according to the Cosmic Laws of Balance of God and The Creation. This does not mean that you ones will not, at times, be able to truly demonstrate ABSOLUTE love within your circumstances and relationships. Simply that you have yet not learned to exist EVERY MOMENT in that space of being of PERFECT, ABSOLUTE LOVE. This is, as I have explained earlier, what MANY of you ones are now learning about accomplishing...living Absolute Love in a much more magnificent degree of success than you have previously accomplished.

May you ones recognize with clarity and understanding the importance of balanced friendship with one another for mutual fulfillment and Joy on your path toward ONENESS. I AM Sananda, One With God. Thank you for your attention, chelas. Thank you, precious Druthea, for your service. Salu.

MAY 6, 1991

**RECOGNIZING AND FACING DENIAL OF TRUTH  
WITHIN SELF AND OTHERS: THE "SECRET"  
INHIBITOR OF TAKING PERSONAL  
RESPONSIBILITY.**

Greetings, Precious Druthca. I AM Sananda, **One With God**. I come in the service to Holy **God/Aton** of Light and to YOU, my brethren.

This day we have a petition of which we are honored to respond. This one petitions in behalf of ALL and ALL of you have lived within what is termed a state of DENIAL of truth at various times in your lives...and MOST still exist within this bubble of separation from responsibility.

Let us define denial, "1. A contradiction, as of a statement. 2. A disowning or disavowal. 3. Refusal to grant, give, or allow. To deny," 1. To declare to be untrue; contradict. 2. To refuse to believe, as a doctrine. 3. To refuse to give or grant; withhold. 4. To refuse to acknowledge; disown."

Now to fully understand and thus recognize denial WITHIN yourself or another, you must understand the "negative" emotion which stands guard over denial of truth...and that most often is FEAR. You ones have become ever fearful of making change because it means looking within the mirror of self and taking responsibility for those feelings, behaviors and actions which deny the power of GOD within you.

One of the most common "feelings" which must be faced in one who denies responsibility is his feeling of unworthiness, because along with unworthiness is fear of rejection of self IF, for example, ones KNEW how you REALLY feel inside. It feels quite UGLY to feel unworthy and to carry emotionally depleting "parasites" within. Remember, chclas, YOU choose to feel un-

worthy. It matters NOT what "judgement" any other being wishes to attach to you. You choose to allow or "perceive" another's derogatory opinions as detrimental to you because YOU wish to continue to feed your own unworthiness. Self-Denial allows you to remain in self-centered separation in which all which occurs within your space of experience is responded to PERSONALLY as to MOW you allow it to affect YOU, without consideration of others who share your space and/or experience.

So one way to recognize DENIAL in self and in another is when self-centered behavior, meaning, "Concerned chiefly with one's own affairs and interests, often with a lack of consideration for others," is exhibited in ways such as, **BLAME**, **HURT** and **VICTIMHOOD**. Also, look for passive resistant thoughts and actions in self, which means the desire to "get even" for the perceived wrong against you. Only it is done in very indirect, secret or subtle ways, such as through sabotage (Any act performed to hamper or obstruct). In many ones, passive resistant behavior may exhibit itself by these ones denying to give assistance when asked, deliberate procrastination of an agreed upon task, "reporting" the grievance to an "authority" without first speaking to the perceived "perpetrator", or even refusing to speak honestly to the ones who their anger is directed at, especially when specifically ASKED to do so.

Another reason ones deny sharing honest feelings with another is that the one who is afraid to "tell his opinion of the truth" is afraid of what he perceives may be a "negative" painful or angry response by the other. Often ones will not confront another and the reason they tell themselves is, THEY don't wish to cause pain or rejection to the other. For example, in the case of when a "relationship" is kindled between two and then one decides that he is not compatible with the other and wishes to "break it off". When what he is really afraid of is COMMITMENT of responsibility to the other or LOVING the other fully that he may somehow be compromised of freedom. Ones cannot be honest with another if they DENY their true feelings within of SELF. Therefore, the confusion becomes manifested FOR BOTH in that neither understands the behavior or true feelings of the other and both wonder what went wrong. The

one rejected becomes resentful and angry. The one rejecting simply ignores the other because he does not know "what to say". This then becomes an "unresolved" conflict of which the "effects" of the "cause" of denial and irresponsible behavior will continue to "challenge" both of these ones in "future" circumstances...that is until the lesson is recognized, UNDERSTOOD, released and responsible behavior is truly taken.

Here is an example which has and does occur in many so-called love relationships between couples, married or otherwise. The "wife" is angry at her husband because he didn't even notice the new furniture and her new hairstyle and he seldom wants to "talk about and share" his feelings about work or other "things", so she begins to feel neglected and unappreciated. But rather than discussing her feelings with him, she looks for ways to deny HIM that which he "needs", expects or wants. So often she finds herself with a "headache" when he displays "lustful" intent. When he asks her what is wrong, she says, "Nothing", but continues to sabotage their relationship in other ways, such as getting drunk and disorderly at the office party and "forgetting" to pick him up at the airport. Well, the husband does not understand and is confused by her behavior, and he definitely feels the "sting" of her anger which she refuses to acknowledge when he confronts her. He can do nothing to assist solving the problem if his wife denies there is one. So what is SHE really looking for? Perhaps to be rejected "once again" to "prove" HER irrational opinion that "all men are worthless" (and so, she feels, is she). This way she need not face HER responsibility for creating the sabotage of the relationship because of her own crippled self-worth and inability to communicate honestly her feelings and fears. In this instance, you have TWO "poor" communicators, and alas, because of this denial of true feelings within both parties, the crippled behaviors continue for both until each faces truth within self that THEY each are responsible for creating the circumstance through lack of trust, feeling fear and unworthiness, and DENIAL of all true feelings. This is why COMMUNICATION barriers MUST be acknowledged and confronted within each that the barriers be allowed to open for true understanding to be allowed to blossom.

Some ones are so very frightened to acknowledge perceived "negative" feelings to another, even when confronted directly, because they fear rejection and even punishment. So they may feel "negative" feelings such as resentment, anger or envy and DENY the feelings, often even to themselves. This is why you ones must become MASTERS at identifying "negative" (adversarial) emotions and feelings within SELVES that you can recognize them in others and CONFRONT the behavior that the light of truth be allowed into the space of the denying one even if the denying one be SELF. (See "Recognizing the Ann'-Chris' Within" printed in "The Phoenix Operator/Owner Manual").

It is a very delicate balance to achieve because even when you learn to accomplish confrontation of the adversary within self and others, often the denial of truth remains, especially in one who is unwilling to confront self and BE responsible for acknowledging truth and thus communicating and acting with integrity. You cannot FORCE another to confront truth even when it is presented to them in balanced integrity intent. You must though, in a responsible manner, bring your observations up honestly to the one who displays adversarial behavior, most especially if you feel the behavior is detrimental to you and others, for example, within a "work" or "home" circumstance. It is one thing to punish self BY choice, it is quite another to allow one to also PUNISH you and others because they refuse to take responsibility themselves.

You see, precious, chelas, you indirectly SUPPORT unreasonable and adversarial behavior IF YOU ignore it and, therefore, DO nothing to change it. Which brings us to our next point which is "common" denial of responsibility, most commonly exhibited within belief structures encouraged within your so-called "New Age" community. We of God's Hosts have often heard ones speak and ponder about the terms "negative" and "positive". Often ones believe that they must learn to concentrate their energy ONLY on what they perceive is labeled "positive" thinking behavior and actions. For example, Commander Hatonn and his spokespersons are often called "gloom and doom" bringers who concentrate upon perceived "negative" information and circumstances. Therefore, BECAUSE ONES

**REFUSE TO ACKNOWLEDGE THE TRUTH ABOUT THE "NEGATIVE" (MEANING ADVERSARIAL) CREATED CIRCUMSTANCES WHICH THEY HAVE CONTRIBUTED TO THE CREATION OF. EITHER DIRECTLY OR INDIRECTLY, THROUGH IGNORANCE AND APATHY, THEY THEN DENY THEIR OWN PERSONAL RESPONSIBILITY BY CONDEMNING OR EVEN "KILLING" THE "TRUTH-BRINGER".**

Here is **another example** to add **further** clarification. If you go to the doctor and he discovers you have **cancer within your body**, do you demand that he **NOT** tell you the truth so that you can then deny responsibility for: 1. The manifestation of the dis-ease and 2. Making the necessary changes of thinking, of behavior, and of actions to **facilitate YOUR CURE** from this serious dis-ease within you?

Don't you see? **The manifestation** of cancer is a gift of warning that there **exists** unbalance within you? Do you wish to **HEAL** or continue to **deny** responsibility? Well the choice is yours to make. Commander Hatonn and the rest of God's **Hosts** are here specifically to show you **the ANTI-CHRIST CANCER YOU** have manifested as a species within yourselves and upon your planet, which has **been "hidden"** within your government, business and cultural institutions and organizations. Do you say to yourself, *"Oh my! That is "negative" information and therefore I am not responsible for it. That is someone else's problem; I will practice Ascension or be raptured so I can escape the ugliness of which I do not want to be responsible."*

I have news for you ones who feel **NOT** responsible for that **WHICH** you as a species have contributed to the creation of. **YOU** will either take responsibility, **NOW**, for assisting the **rest** of your **committed brothers** and sisters to do that which **GOD within gives** you to do to change and **heal** the **"negative"** circumstances and **manifestations** **ALREADY** created around you and within you, or you will not be **ready** for **HIGHER** responsibility of **Conscious Immortality within** God's Holy **Realms** of experience. There is not **much "time"** left for you to be in the **deciding**. And **NONE** can take your portion of personal **responsibil-**

**ity in your place.** (Although your given task(s) in service to God **CAN** be filled by **another**, if you find yourself unwilling to perform them in balanced integrity.) You are **accountable** to **self** and **GOD** for that which you **DO** or **NOT DO**, if that be the case.

So what can you do if you find **yourself** wanting to "hide" from and **not** face responsibility of finding truth and taking necessary action? Recognize first that your **denial** of facing "negative" **created circumstances** of which your world is full is because of **FEAR**. You are **afraid of that** which you **may** have to do in **order** to **BE** responsible and change **the** circumstance. You are **afraid** you have **NOT** the **power** to change it. You are afraid of **what "others"** will **think of you** if you **face them** honestly. You are **afraid** you will fail to **make** a **difference** should you **begin changes**. And you are afraid of the perceived "unknown" risk to **yourself when** you begin to "rock the boat" of adversarial control. You are afraid because you **have**, in your "past", lived in **ignorance** of Truth and have **successfully** run from **"uncomfortable"** feelings and responsibility, thinking that **perhaps** you have or can **remain** innocent of **the** effects of the evil about your **plane, which through** your **ignorance** you have **ALLOWED** and **SUPPORTED**. I believe you **ones** have a **cliche'** which is succinctly apropos, *"What I don't know can't hurt me."* That **statement** of false belief says it all, **chelas**. **WHAT YOU HAVEN'T KNOWN AND REFUSED TO SEE HAS HURT YOU AND YOUR BELOVED PLANET. IGNORANCE OF TRUTH HAS UNDERMINED GOD WITHIN YOU. BY CONDONING THE REPEATED BREAKING OF HIS COSMIC LAWS OF BALANCE SO THAT HIS SPIRIT OF LIGHT, OF LOVE, AND OF HARMONY HAS NO PLACE TO GROW...THE DARKNESS AND SUFFERING CANCEROUS DIS-EASE HAS BEEN AND CONTINUES TO BE SO VERY DEVASTATING TO YOUR SPECIES. THE ADVERSARY HAS COUNTED ON CONTROLLING THAT WHICH YOU "KNOW" AND "BELIEVE" SO THAT HE CAN BIND YOU INTO PERCEIVED HELPLESSNESS AND SLAVERY TO ITS "ILLUSION" OF PHYSICAL MANIFESTED FLESHLY ATTACHMENT. THE ADVERSARY "NEEDS" SLAVE TO CONTIZOL AND MANIPULATE TO**

**HAVE AND ENFORCE THE "POWER" OF DESTRUCTION WHICH IT DESIRES TO WIELD IN ITS HATRED OF GOD AND ALL THAT IS OF GOODNESS AND GODLY INTENT.**

You must ask yourselves, precious chclas. "How do YOU feed the **ANTI-CHRIST** to give **IT** power over God **WITHIN** you?" What is it you truly **FEAR** which paralyzes you and **makes** you wish to **HIDE** and **NOT BE** responsible? I, hopefully, have given you sonic ideas **where** you may **begin** to unfold the source of your **FEAR** that you may **then** release it **through** **TRUSTING** GOD OF LIGHT WITHIN TO SHOW YOU THAT **WHICH** YOU NEED TO KNOW IN ORDER TO SUSTAIN ONLY IN **HIS** SERVICE. You will be guided and shown that which will bring you knowledge and understanding of **truth** and through empowerment of gaining **WISDOM** of Truth you will **receive** GOD'S blessings of **INNER PEACE** and **Balanced Creative** Unfoldment. You must first desire to serve **GOD** and your intent **creates** **THE WAY** for you to go and remain in **GOD'S** WINGS OF LOVE AND PROTECTION.

You must **see**, precious chclas, that you ones who **even deny** the existence of the **Anti-Christ**, Adversary to God, do so so that YOU **need** not **face** responsibility **WHEN** the Anti-Christ is **ALLOWED** by YOU to control your **very** being. The destructive results of the Anti-Christ exist all about you; do you deny this truth as **well**, that your **"rosy"** view not be **disturbed** and **make** you **uncomfortable**? **WELL**, HAVE YOU EVER CONSIDERED THE COMFORT OF **THIS** BELOVED PLANET AS YOU **POLLUTE** HER WATERS AND SOILS AND ATMOSPHERE WITH IRRESPONSIBLE THOUGHTS AND TECHNOLOGIES OF DEATH AND **DESTRUCTION**? HOW CAN YOU LIVE IN AN OBVIOUS FACADE OF "SPLENDOR" WHEN MOTHER EARTH **SCREAMS** IN AGONY OF DESPAIR AT THE EVIL **CAUSED** HER **BY** YOUR UNBALANCED, UNGODLY BEHAVIOR TOWARD **HER**, YOURSELF AND EACH OTHER?

It is time for you each to find **the** balance of God which exists within you. Those **who** resist this **change** to **balance**, who choose to **swim** "upstream" against **GOD'S WILL** will remain in

3rd dimensional experience as a puppet for the adversary...and so, too, remain in self-imposed ignorance for the "time" necessary to recognize the errors of thought and behavior and **correct** the imbalances caused to self because of **them** (the errors). God and we of His Hosts offer you **THE WAY HOME** through giving you the opportunity **TO SEE AND KNOW TRUTH ABOUT THE CANCER YOU'VE CREATED AND WHICH YOU CAN HEAL THROUGH RESPONSIBLE THINKING AND BEHAVIOR AND ALIGNING YOURSELVES WITHIN THE LAWS OF BALANCE OF GOD AND THE CREATION** as given forth.

There is naught to fear **WHEN** you attune your will with that of **GOD'S WILL** for HE is **THE WAY, THE TRUTH, THE KNOWLEDGE** and **THE POWER**, and **HE EXISTS WITHIN YOU!** **HE NEVER TURNS FROM THEE, NEVER!** **WILL YOU TURN FROM HIM?** **HE** **ALLOWS YOU TO MAKE THAT CHOICE, PRECIOUS ONES.** **WHAT WILL YOU DO?** The adversary, on the other hand, **if** he is allowed and welcomed entrance into **YOUR TEMPLE OF GOD**, is an insatiable parasite of destruction upon **ALL** that is **OF GOD** and **GOODNESS.** **YOU HAVE THE POWER WITHIN YOU OF GOD TO CAST THE ADVERSARY OUT...FOREVER!** **SO BE IT AND SELAH!**

Thank you for this opportunity to bring further clarity and understanding to our brethren, precious Druthea. I AM Sananda. I **come** in service to **HOLY DIVINE GOD/ATON OF LIGHT AND THE CREATION.** May you **each** find inner peace which wisdom brings. I **love** you **dearly**, my brothers and sisters! **Ponder your lessons carefully.** Walk in peace. **Salu.**

MAY 8, 1991

**SUCCESSFUL COMMUNICATION MEANS  
RECOGNIZING AND CLEARLY DEFINING  
"INNER" EXPECTATIONS**

Greetings, precious Druthea. We are Sananda, Lord Michael, and St. Germain. We come in the service of Holy God/Aton of Light and The Creation.

We will begin this day with the challenge of peeling away the "barriers" to successful communication in your "human" languages by efforting to show you how you can stretch the limitations of human language to achieve clearer and more succinct communication ability with one another.

Because "Universal Language" has no limiting "words", it is God's perfect language. When beings communicate in Universal language, there is no way to "lie" to yourself or another about your intent, since it is the language which utilizes pure thought from that which is "in the heart/spirit" as...feeling. So the key to more successful communication on your plane is to learn to fully understand HOW you feel about a circumstance before you. Now, emotion is defined as, "A strong surge of FEELING, as of love, hate, or fear." So by understanding and identifying your feeling accurately, you will find that YOUR perceptions and beliefs about any given circumstance will bring up certain emotional feelings. First, you must correctly determine which emotion you actually do feel. For example, when you correctly determine that you are afraid, then you must determine WHY you are afraid in order for you to successfully resolve it. Fear is a feeling one has generally when he feels threatened in some way. Every emotion is SHOWING you something...a lesson to be understood, or a sustaining need we all have, such as absolute/unconditional LOVE. For example, when you are touched by some act or behavior done for you or

another in kindness which absolute love expresses, you feel JOY and UNITY.

On the other hand, when you are angry or hurt about something someone said or did "to" you and you fail to identify ACTUALLY WHY you feel this way, then you will be unable to communicate effectively to "clarify" what may perhaps be a misperception on your part. Then most often, your unresolved anger and hurt will actually propel you to respond in a variety of "punishing" behaviors directed toward self, the other who you perceived caused you pain, ALL others with whom you come in contact, or all of the above. One of the common ways ones respond irresponsibly, which we discussed previously, is through "passive-resistant" behavior, in which one is afraid or simply unwilling to confront the person honestly about his anger and/or hurt feelings and therefore seeks indirect ways to punish the perceived perpetrator against him. Others of you ones respond most directly your anger and hurt to the perceived perpetrator, and then, of course, when ones begin arguing about WHO is RIGHT and WHO is WRONG, nothing is solved, and resentment begins to establish itself most firmly, especially when ones stubbornly refuse to search the common ground of cause which allows self-understanding of MUTUAL responsibility of the circumstance. When mutual understanding of each "point of perception" is accomplished for each, then a satisfying resolution, which recognizes joint responsibility of forgiveness and release of the "error", can be reached. Of course, both must wish to resolve the issue between them, for if one's objective is to deny responsibility and continue to blame and punish, then THEY must deal with what is now their PROBLEM on their own. The others must stand firm with integrity to not allow themselves to be PULLED down or into an emotional drama of one who is unwilling to reasonably resolve their problem.

Now, feeling anger and hurt is definitely a most uncomfortable place to be, in that one will feel isolated, separated and rejected and so his "altered" ego will urge him to cast blame outside of self. Many of you have most likely heard the saying or even have personally felt like "It is ME against the World". It is not a comfortable feeling to feel unsupported and "victimized" and

so it is up to YOU to learn to set aside "Altered" Ego perceptions so that you can successfully uncover HOW you have contributed to the cause of this "victim" self-separation and/or misunderstanding with another.

One of the challenges you ones have in your interrelationships is responsible communication. In order to communicate responsibly, YOU each must become acutely in touch with WHY you feel these "negative" emotions, such as fear, anger, jealousy and resentment. For example, many of you ones often use "sarcastic humor" to state your true feelings, let off "steam" and yet still "hide" the feelings. Many of your so-called comedians have successfully used cutting, sarcastic and sardonic jokes to tell the world or even particular others HOW they really feel about them...and then, of course, they call it humor. They behave as if it's okay to call it a "joke" because they assume it is less painful to the ones the sarcasm is directed at, only deep inside, THEY KNOW IT IS NOT LESS PAINFUL AT ALL. Ones who USE sarcasm in their communication, whether it be a comedians or not, must recognize they most often harbor intense feelings of unresolved anger and/or unworthiness and they desire to feel superior by causing pain, somewhat indirectly by calling it "humor", to others because of these intense unresolved FEELINGS within.

Let's give you ones a common example of how many of you USE what you call "humor" to express inner hurt and/or superiority/unworthiness. We have often heard you ones make a sarcastic (An ironical or scornful utterance; contemptuous and taunting language) remark, such as, "When God said brains, you thought He said trains, so that's why you have no brains" and then you'll say, "No, Just Kidding"...ha ha ha. We have heard so many unkind things said by you ones to each other, and then, "No, I'm just kidding". Sorry, chelas, MOSTLY YOU ARE NOT "JUST" KIDDING in these circumstances. This is most often a "dig" and usually falls under "passive-resistant" behavior. You have a wondrous cliché in this regard. "Many a TRUTH is said in jest". So be it.

Now we will discuss expectations, to expect defined as, "1. To look forward to as a certain or probable, 2. To look for as right, proper, or necessary. 3. Informal To presume; suppose."

All of you have expectations, whether you completely understand what they are or not. Of course, for successful communication in your interrelationships, being CLEAR yourself about what are your expectations within any given relationship and/or situation is essential. Now there are what can be termed "reasonable" or "realistic" expectations as well as "unreasonable" and "unrealistic" expectations. For example, there is certainly nothing "wrong" with looking forward to being justly treated, or to making a successful speech. Those are reasonable expectations for one who treats others justly, and one who prepares properly for his speech. But to expect that others will behave AS YOU would in any given circumstance, is most unrealistic. All will behave according to their own inner integrity, or lack thereof, or they will behave according to the dictates of their own individual personality, which may certainly be correct for them, only perhaps not YOUR way. In order to successfully interrelate in harmony and balance, ALL expectations must be acknowledged openly, so that all expectations which are determined reasonable be defined clearly for all. In this way the integrity of your defined common expectations and objectives, such as work objectives, will not be compromised because of unresolved emotions, unrealistic expectations or other allowed misunderstandings.

There are many kinds of what would be termed "social" expectations, such as saying, "Thank you" when someone does something nice for you or serves you in some way. In most all situations, gratitude expressed to another is most reasonable and certainly appreciated, if it is sincere. Now ask yourselves, chelas, when you ones GIVE something to another, whether it be a physical gift or something intangible such as friendship, love and support, what DO you expect in return? You are NOT honest with yourselves, chelas, if you tell yourselves, "I expect nothing." Because even when you extend YOUR hand in sincere love, kindness and friendship, YOU expect the one you give to to LIKE you and feel connected to you in return. You



want to be a part of their life by letting them know YOU appreciate and support them. You enjoy the inner "rewards" of giving which makes someone feel good and appreciated. If the receiver is ungracious to you, face it, chelas, you are disappointed and often saddened.

Let us give another example of expectations. When you personally make your commitment to serve GOD, what do you expect in return for your service? Well, certainly a "reasonable" expectation is that you expect to be **guided** and **sustained**, to be **protected** and **fulfilled** within your **service**, do you not? Or what do YOU expect? Do you expect that you **need** not be responsible for your own behavior? Do you expect your life to be "problem" free and your lessons easier? Do you expect to be **more** special than your **other brothers** and sisters? Do you "bargain" with **God**: you'll give this, IF He gives that? We are asking you to **really** be **HONEST with yourselves**, chelas, because your "unreasonable" expectations are **NEVER met** and so it is best to uncover **them** NOW so that you can find **the true PEACE, JOY and BALANCE** in your service to God, which **reasonable expectations** provide for you.

Now, we would like you once to clearly think about what are your expectations **when and** if you decide to make your **home** in Tehachapi? Do you expect spiritual perfection of the **ones** already committed in service? Do you expect "social" fun and entertainment from **Dharma, Obcrli, Hatonn, George and Desiree** and the others here? Do you expect the businesses created by these ones to financially support you, now or in the future? **WHY** do you wish to be **here**? To be closer to **God**, perhaps? To learn how to be closer to God? Remember YOU are the temple for **God**. Do you recognize a purpose for you, perhaps, a way to serve GOD where you are **able** and willing to do **so**? Do you expect Hatonn to tell you what you must do as your service to GOD? Do you **KNOW** what your service is? For we will tell you, as has our **beloved** brother Hatonn, that Tehachapi is a place of work, of commitment of service to **GOD/ATON** Our Father, to assist the **growth**, transition and cleansing of a **sick/unbalanced** humanity and this **beloved** planet, **Shan**. We have a job, and YOU once who choose to **serve God** are the

hands and feet of HIS Brotherhood of LIGHT. The road is often most painful and precarious for you beloved ones of GOD's service, most especially emotionally, until you once learn to **detach** from others' often cruel rejection of you and their **unwillingness** to SEE the truth. **God** only asks that YOU do your job to the best of your ability. Do you expect that you **WILL**? Ponder these things, chelas, for in confronting **self-expectations** in **responsibility**, you will unlock that door to the inner **peace and fulfillment** which has **often eluded** most of you in your "past" experiences.

## TRUST

Now we will discuss a very prominent barrier to successful communication within your **interrelationships**, and that is **TRUST**, defined as, "1. Confident reliance on the integrity, honesty, or justice of **another**; faith. 2. **Something** committed to **one's care**; a charge or responsibility."

Trust is a **most** delicate **subject** in that most all of you have either breached a trust **and/or been** the "victim" of a breach of trust by others. So as a result, most of you find it difficult to establish complete trust and faith in **others** whom you share **experience** with. First of all, many of you now recognize that you as "common people" have blindly trusted your government leaders and many of **THEM have** breached YOUR trust by lying and deceiving you for their own selfish means. So it stands to reason that you **NOT give** trust blindly or freely to other HUMAN beings until you **KNOW** of their integrity and intent. For example, **DO YOU DESERVE** to be trusted? Are you able to keep the private matters of another who trusts you with sharing them with you, to yourself? Do you respect the privacy of others? Or are you always looking over the fence of others to see what **they** are doing, which is **NONE** of your business unless it is **harmful** to you or **impacts** you in some way that is not reasonable. Many of you have a **very** dangerous "habit" of gossiping about and **then** you **wonder WHY** you are **NOT** trusted by others. **This** is why it is most important that for trust to develop, once must **clearly** define what matters are privately shared and a **shared commitment** of responsible communication is adopted by

both or all parties, so that any possible misunderstandings can be ironed out quickly and completely. In true dedicated friendship and the commitment thereof, ones always have the shared objective of achieving mutual trust, support, loyalty and understanding, especially when differences come up for them to manage together.

There is really little else more painful and disappointing than for one of you, who possesses honest integrity within, to establish and nurture a friendship, give your love, loyalty and trust to another and then find that they do not honor and trust you enough to speak honestly to you about their true feelings and instead they spite you behind your back. or even more disheartening, that they have actually USED you for their own selfish means such as to gain money, prestige, sexual conquest or power and NEVER really thought of you as a cherished friend. How many of you now can say that you have trouble trusting others because you have allowed yourself to be USED by choosing the "wrong" person to develop friendship with because they did not have the same degree of commitment to your friendship as did you! This breach of trust occurs often in so-called "Love" relationships and marriages, often after the "lustful" feelings taper off.

So by now you may be contemplating, HOW do you properly solve a perceived "error" or misunderstanding with integrity with one whom you claim as your friend? First of all, you need to acknowledge your feelings, if they be anger, hurt, frustration or whatever, and then you must set up a time to privately and personally talk to the person you have the problem with. Now you must be very careful how you approach the person, since they may not have any idea of what your problem is or their connection with it. Tell them how you're feeling, "I feel hurt and upset because I wasn't invited to your family dinner, perhaps I have misunderstood or misinterpreted something, so will you help me to understand your position so that we can resolve this together?" In this way, you have not placed any blame and you have shown that you value the other person by asking them to assist the resolution of what may be simply your own misunderstanding or over-sensitivity, or it may actually be something more than you have understood, from your friend's point of

perception, perhaps that this one was irritated with you about something you did, or he just simply felt it was not necessary for you to be there at that time.

Now, in business, there are MANY expectations which ones have about operating their business with integrity. For example, when you purchase a product by phone or mail, do you not EXPECT to receive it within a reasonable time-frame and in good condition? Many things can happen between the time you order and when you (hopefully) receive your order. Many business owners want to keep your business by insuring customer satisfaction, so they have a policy of "The customer is always right." Well that is not necessarily true, is it? What about ones who purchase items, such as books, from you on agreed upon terms, such as 10 days or 30 days,--DO you not expect them to pay you in full within that time frame? Interestingly enough, MANY businesses, even when given and they have agreed to 30 day payment terms, have a policy that THEY do not pay before 60 or even 90 days. Is this operating business with integrity? So it has become not reasonable within your current business society to TRUST ones, especially NEW customers, to pay you for products they purchase. Yet many retail business-persons become indignant when asked to pre-pay for their purchase and often will simply not buy, unless THEY need the items perhaps to fill a special order for one of their customers. And why do many bookstores, for example, balk when asked to pre-pay? Because they do not know whether or not the books will sell within a 30 day time-frame and "need" the time to return the funds from actual sales to the publisher or distributor. Now America West, for example, has perhaps a little over a dozen of their total "open" resale accounts who are responsible and really do pay in full within the agreed time-frame. The rest do not honor their agreement with America West, and several have NEVER paid their balance, so because of this. America West, in order to continue to pay its printing and overhead expenses now ASKS all new resale accounts to pre-pay with no MINIMUM order required and NO returns allowed. Do you blame them? It is interesting to note that many bookstores and distributors expect to be able to RETURN unsold books, as well as, take 30 days to 6 months to pay for them. So then, of course,

the RISK of loss is entirely in the publishers hands. So you ponder this, chelas, IS that reasonable?

Now, how many of you have or know someone who has purchased something, say from a department store, and then a year later ask to RETURN it? How many of you have or know someone who has purchased an expensive dress, for a special occasion, and after wearing it, they return it? This is very common, even with middle class and upper middle class women who are in the "social" set and can "afford" to pay for the dress. Well, many department stores have "caught on" to this practice and now DO NOT ALLOW returns for certain dressy attire. Do you understand, chelas, what we are efforting to show you here? Many ones simply do not behave with integrity, and it has become ACCEPTABLE to many ones to behave this way! Many simply do not KNOW better and even brag about HOW they take advantage of businesses. So ones who do wish to operate with integrity and responsibility must EXPECT a degree of dishonesty from a percentage of business customers. Many businesses have a special term for this expected percentage of loss, theft and damaged products, they call it **normal** shrinkage. The results, if shrinkage becomes unreasonable, are often higher prices to the consumer, if the business wishes to stay in business. How sad it is that so many have become slaves to this beast of selfish deception and deccit. However, you will find, precious chelas, that as you align yourself in service to GOD, your conscience will not allow you to get away with any sort of unbalanced behavior, without some careful and often difficult contemplation of the consequences thereof. So Be it.

Thank you, precious chelas, for your attention. Druthea, you are most blessed in your loving and giving service unto Our Father. Thank you, precious little sister of ours. We are Sananda, Lord Michael and St. Germain. We come in the service of Holy God/Aton of Light and The Creation. May you walk in the peace which true knowledge and understanding brings. Salu.

MAY 18, 1991

UNFOLDING THE ROOT CAUSE OF ANY  
"NEGATIVE" PERCEPTION

Greetings Precious Druthea. I AM Sananda. I come in service to Holy God/Aton of Light and to you my brethren. Thank you for finding your balance, Druthea, and petitioning for clarity on "negative" perceptions that we may share with our brethren. For within each "human" conscious mind there exists many various perceptions and depending upon the experiences of emotional attachment, ones will attach to themselves various "degrees" of misperception and therefore respond accordingly.

Let us example the giving forth of The Word: The historical, economic, social, political and spiritual truths. Every single one of you who first reads of the devastating manifested illusion which now exists upon your plane respond in a multitude of different ways, depending upon the level of your spiritual awareness and maturity. When you are told, for example, that you ones in the United States of America are rapidly losing the freedoms which were guaranteed under your Constitution and Bill of Rights, many of you become afraid, mostly because you have taken the freedoms you have had for granted and few of you have any historical, political and/or social-economic knowledge and experience. That which you do have is, as you are finding as you continue to read "*The Phoenix Journals*", quite limited in truth of the circumstances.

Mostly you ones have concerned yourselves with survival needs, succeeding in your chosen profession, raising families and enjoying your lives through various forms of entertainment as you are able. When your pursuit of the so-called "American Dream" or whatever "dream" you have which requires "freedom" to realize, is threatened, such as by the truth that the economic system is collapsing and you may lose your once-secure job, many of you feel extremely frightened especially be-

cause you feel **helpless**. The adversary would like you to feel helpless and **fearful** because often you will become paralyzed by **this** and **refuse** to take any action **whatsoever**, even for your own security and protection. Many will **simply** try to glue those rose-colored glasses tightly around **their eyes**, that their world can return (they hope) to the **innocence** which they once enjoyed. I will **venture** to say, **chelas**, that once the stirring of your Spirit within has been **accomplished**, YOU will never return to your original ignorant slate. Your **conscience** will not allow you to.

Now, many ones of you consider yourselves to be most spiritually attuned especially if you have expanded your awareness beyond the limiting doctrines of your various religious institutions. Many of you have accomplished **much** of your **spiritual progress** through what is often called the "New Age" movement and "Metaphysics".

What I would like you ones to please understand carefully is that the **adversary** has worked just as diligently within the human leaders of the "New Age" philosophies and doctrines in **order** to deceive and mislead your spiritual understanding, as well as also working through your Fundamental Religious **Institutions** to accomplish its deception. Because all of you have various degrees of spiritual innocence and gullibility, the aspects of **truth** about "personal responsibility" and the nature of evil, and goodness, God and Adversary, is often twisted and turned about, so that you searchers of spiritual freedom and Truth continue to be bound by the adversary through a more subtle deception and purposeful misinterpretation of the Cosmic Spiritual Laws.

For **example**, what do the terms "negative" and "positive" mean to you? Let us first **define, negative:** "1. Characterized by or expressing negation, denial, or refusal. 2. Not positive or affirmative: **a negative attitude**. 3. The side that denies or contradicts what the other side affirms, as in a debate. Now we will define positive: 1. That is or may be directly affirmed; actual. 2. Characterized by or expressing affirmation; a positive attitude. 3. Openly and plainly expressed: **a positive denial**. 4. Not admitting of doubt and denial.

So the defining of terms often helps assist the understanding of the meaning of your own often used expressions. Most of you when you are given **information** about your world circumstance, for example, as laid forth in "*The Phoenix Journals*", will **respond** in some way. If the **information** is frightening to you or causes you to feel "badly" or threatens your "belief" system in some way **then** most often you ones will say that it is **negative**. By calling it **negative** you are thereby expressing denial and refusal to accept the information. In this way do you also refuse responsibility to investigate **further** and **DO** something to **change the circumstance**.

I will say that the information **SHARED** within "*The Phoenix Journals*" is actually quite positive in that it is **OPENLY AND PLAINLY EXPRESSED: POSITIVE TRUTH!** Now in order to **find** balance with EVERY circumstance and EVERY bit of information you are **given**, you must **ASK** the Spirit **WITHIN** you what this circumstance **and/or** information is showing you. **WHAT IS THE LESSON HERE WHICH YOU HAVE ASKED FOR?** You will **find** that, finally having and knowing the Truth, **when** you recognize it as such, to actually be most liberating to you spiritually because you will **have** recognized the enemy, and it is YOU. So then, with your newly discovered personal power and responsibility you will demand **the** Spirit of God within you to show you **YOUR** opportunity to serve **God** and The Creation, and therefore change what you find to be **unacceptable/unbalanced consequences/circumstances**. And then YOU will **KNOW YOU CAN** create a more balanced circumstance.

Now **here** is a little test for you. Think of a profoundly "negative" circumstance in your perception. What **emotions do** you feel, for example, if you lost your job, or your home burned to the ground, Fear? Loss? Anger? Helplessness? **Is** the "loss" **outside** of you? Do you ask yourself, **WHY ME?** And do you **feel** **VICTIMIZED** by something **OUTSIDE OF YOU?** Now think of a **profoundly** "positive" **circumstance** in your perception, such as, the birth of a new babe or getting **married**. How does simply thinking about this circumstance make you **feel?** Love, Joy, **fulfillment**, Peace? Do you know that YOU **choose** how you will **respond** in every circumstance and **situa-**

tion put before you? Inner Peace and Joy are yours and you will experience them more and more as you take personal responsibility and sincerely work to create BALANCED circumstances and correct UNBALANCED circumstances with the INNER GUIDANCE OF YOUR SPIRIT.

Now when you receive information, such as that produced within "The Phoenix Journals" and you respond with FEAR in your heart, then what action does this response demand from you? What do you want to do? Denounce the information? Denounce the speaker who presents it? Turn off the flow of any further investigation of the information?

I will suggest that whenever you respond with FEAR when presented with information, that Spirit within you is showing you something which YOU need to deal with. Truth is showing itself to you and the Spirit within registers it and the "altered" ego chooses to become fearful, because its belief/security structure is feeling threatened. If you will simply see the emotion of fear as a warning of real or imagined danger and/or an illusionary block to the opportunity of expanding your knowledge of Truth, discernment and inner understanding, you will be able to rise above the fear and take the necessary action to KNOW THE TRUTH AND RESPOND TO THE CALL WITHIN TO TAKE RESPONSIBLE ACTION..

Now for you ones who call yourselves *skeptics*, defined as: 1. One who doubts, disbelieves, or disagrees with generally accepted ideas. 2. One who questions the doctrines of a religion. Skeptical: Doubting, questioning; disbelieving. **Skepticism:** 1. A doubting or disbelieving attitude. 2. *Philos.* The doctrine that absolute knowledge is unattainable."

Now there is nothing wrong with questioning that information which you are given in order to find Truth. But ones who call themselves *skeptical* or a skeptic most often hide behind this term so that they can remain on the fence of indecision about a particular matter and therefore not take action or responsibility. By the very definition of *skepticism*, these ones hold a doctrine/belief that absolute knowledge is unattainable FOR THEM

(or anyone else for that matter), and as long as they continue to sit upon the fence of skepticism, they certainly will continue to find themselves unable to absolutely find the Truth. One who holds tightly to his skepticism is often most fearful and so appears most self-righteous and arrogant about his beliefs, such as his erroneous belief that, *if HE doesn't know Truth then neither can anyone else.*

So for you chelas who are sincerely seeking life spiritual Truths, you will continue to learn about discernment of all information presented to your attention. Often you will feel skeptical about and therefore, doubt and question a new idea, thought or bit of information which is given to you. That is perfectly healthy, just don't STOP there. Ask The Father WITHIN to please show you the Truth and guide you to that which will allow Truth to unfold for you. Then wait upon Spirit to unfold the Truth in the BEST way for you to understand it clearly. This means TRUSTING your inner guidance to unfold all you need in the correct time-frame for you. So then PATIENCE is necessary as well. Simply because you will feel less stressful if you can trust GOD within to GIVE YOU ALL YOU NEED TO KNOW TO CONTINUE TO GAIN SPIRITUAL WISDOM AND PERFECTION.

Every circumstance you give your attention to is a lesson, perhaps of discernment of Truth or conquering paralyzing fear or even rising beyond skeptical indecision. And more than it being a lesson, every circumstance you give your attention to is also AN OPPORTUNITY for improving on or "sharpening" your spiritual wisdom and perfection.

You see, precious chelas, as you sharpen and perfect your spiritual knowledge, your foundation becomes more solid than any man-made structure or material, because your foundation is aligned with the wisdom of knowledge of TRUTH of your IMMORTAL DIVINITY, COSMIC LAWS AND ONENESS WITH GOD AND THE CREATION. NOTHING of physical illusion will be able to tear down your foundation which is built on Truth and spiritual wisdom. This, alas was my final "initiation" upon your plane less than some 2000 years past. I,

Sananda, had to pass the final test of spiritual fortitude as a human upon your place. I knew I had to experience the denial of **MINESELF AND MINE FATHER WITHIN** by you of my brethren and still rise **above** the human "altered ego" limitations of fear, **frustration** and pain. **Mine** crucifixion was mine final TEST of Spiritual commitment to **MINE FATHER WITHIN ME, I THEN ATTAINED** a higher level of spiritual **mastership** of which I continued to develop and perfect after my actual physical departure from Shan, which did NOT occur at crucifixion, but many **years later** as you have read in "*And They Called His Name Immanuel: I Am Sananda*". And, of course, the crucifixion of **mineself** offered **MANY lessons** to you of my brethren who either witnessed physically, or **otherwise**, not the least lesson which was totally purposely **misinterpreted**, and that is **THE IMMORTALITY OF THE SPIRIT OR SOUL WITHIN**. I then continued my spiritual mastership training in the higher realms of **GOD/ATON** and **have** reached mine inherited perfected spiritual state of **SANANDA, ONE WITH GOD**. I am assisting and monitoring you of mine **brothers** and **sisters** who receive and **give forth** **MINE FATHERS WORD**. I am available and **accessible**, though **not** yet in **physical** form, so that I may bring the spiritual foundation and balance along with the other **Heavenly Hosts** of God, so that you of my brethren, who so choose, can awaken and **remember TRUTH, and receive earned** graduation to "higher" realms in God's Kingdoms. I am come as **MINE FATHER GOD/ATON'S** representative, to claim you of His Faithful and True children'of Light...and bring you HOME.

Now let us clarify **more** on "negative" perceptions. When George and Desiree' Green speak before you and they describe the historical, political, socioeconomic and spiritual circumstances in Truth, **see** this as **POSITIVE** in that you are now given the **opportunity through** your Spirit **within TO KNOW TRUTH AND TO TAKE ACTION TO BRING ABOUT NECESSARY CHANGE TO BRING BACK BALANCE**. Chelas, information is information. The merit of it is **its Truth** as it relates to your global and spiritual **growth** and **discernment**. Your Spirit within is seeking **BALANCE** and it will continually show the **UNBALANCE that** you **may** choose to **HEAL** it

**WITHIN** and **WITHOUT**. This is your measure of responsible spiritual maturity...your ability to absorb Truth and knowledge and become empowered and responsible for creating **BALANCED** alignment with **GOD** and **The Creation**.

Remember chelas, **YOU** all share the pool of mass consciousness upon this plane, you contribute to the **DIS-case** as well as to the **LIGHT**...it is your **choice**. You can remain **IGNORANT** and **IKKESPONSIBLE**, but you will still suffer the **consequences** of your ill-thinking and acting behavior. You see, you **contribute** to the **unbalance** either directly and knowingly if you align yourself with the destructive adversary, or you contribute to the **unbalance** indirectly through your ignorance of spiritual and global Truth. It is **most especially** your ignorance of the **consequences** of your unbalanced "thinking" and doing, and of the Cosmic Laws which has **nearly** devastated your planet and your species.

So the terms "negative" and "positive" are "New Age" terms and the adversary has encouraged you **ones** to align all **circumstances** in either category. Remember the definitions above. **these terms** do not fit and they **cause** you to turn from responsibility of a **given circumstance** because it is identified by you as "negative". **YOU CREATE ALL CIRCUMSTANCES, YOUR SPIRIT IS ALWAYS SHOWING YOU SOMETHING**. you need to know. **YOU DECIDE HOW YOU WILL RESPOND IN EVERY CIRCUMSTANCE PUT BEFORE YOU**. First you will need to recognize unbalance when it is presented to you. Then you will need to further investigate for yourself, with the **assistance** of your **Spirit-Within**, until you are satisfied with the Truth. Then you will ask God Within to show you how to bring back balance to your portion of the mass **consciousness** "pie". **Then** you will do what God within guides you to do.

Here is **something** for you to think about. That which is "positive" to the adversary...i.e. : **causing confusion** and **deception** is **considered** quite "negative" to a child of Light. That which is "negative" to the adversary, i.e. : being exposed as a liar and deceiver, is **considered** quite "positive" to a child of Light. So you see, those terms are quite **relative** to the situation

encountered and the perceptions retained by opposing personalities.

The absolute **surest** way, **chelas**, to compound **the problems** you face, and therefore create **ever more** devastating consequences to yourself and your planet, is to **be** led to (by your Spirit within) and exposed to THE TRUTH about the **circumstances** already created, and THEN still **doing absolutely** NOTHING to change them to bring back balance. So it is **the better** part of wisdom to **HEAR** the call of SPIRIT and learn to LISTEN to and accurately decipher your guidance given. All it takes is YOUR COMMITMENT TO SERVE **GOD'S** WILL and you will be given all you need on your wondrous journey. So be it.

Thank you for your attention. May clarity and **understanding** be yours that your spiritual foundation may become solid in **TRUTH AND WISDOM**. I AM Sananda. Thank you **little** sister, Druthea. Go forth and find your confirmations that they bring you peace and balance in your **service** to GODIATON. Know that I LOVE YOU ALL SO **GREATLY** for you **each** are a part of ME as I AM a part of YOU. Walk in God's Light of Truth and KNOW therein you always **find** Peace. Salu.

MAY 21, 1991

**UNDERSTANDING YOUR CURRENT SPIRITUAL  
REVOLUTION**

**Greetings** precious Druthea. I AM Sananda. I **come** in the service of **Holy God/Aton** of Light, Truth, **Wisdom** and Glory. This day I will further clarify **and** describe **that** which is occurring upon your plane in this **time-frame** of **history**.

Your species and **planet** Shan (Earth) is experiencing a spiritual REVOLUTION, which **means**, recognizing, challenging, **changing** and discarding **the** spiritual false and "archaic" ways, so that you can surmount your stagnant condition and method of adapting to limited **ego-separate** "belief" indoctrination. **The reason** for this "revolution" is that you are making room for your Spiritual RENAISSANCE, that is, your *New Birth, Resurrection and Revival* of **God-Light** Truth gained from personally accessing **the** Divine Knowledge and Wisdom of your Spirit **WITHIN**.

Just as **the revival** of letters and art in Europe marked the *Historical Renaissance* or transition from medieval to modern history **representing** the *rebirth* of civilization out of archaic creative suppression to a period of lime (roughly 14th through 16th century) of **relative abundant** artistic expression and freedom, so too is your species experiencing a "Spiritual" transition or *Renaissance*.

The **Great Creative Movement** of Spirit is singing its song of CREATION in the **hearts** of ALL who choose to hear. Ones who **attune** themselves to **the** Holy Vibration of **God/Creator/Creation** WITHIN and WITHOUT, will **experience** **consciously** THE BURNING DEATH OF *THE ILLUSION OF SEPARATION* FROM **God/Aton/Creation**. Out of the ashes you **ones** will be **reborn...resurrected** from your sleepy semi-conscious **state** in which you have long existed and that is, the

MAY 23, 1991

WHY PERSONAL INTEGRITY REQUIRES  
PERSONAL RESPONSIBILITY

"altered" ego-separation experienced in your physical-dense vibration illusion. Many of you have been in this creative unfoldment process for some years already. Many of you notice that TIME as you measure it seems to be speeding up and your "lessons" have often been frequent, difficult and stressful especially due to increased intensity of the unfolding, understanding and releasing process.

Be aware, chelas, that the spiritual work you are accomplishing in this time frame IS intensified, magnified and CONSTANT. Many of you no longer have the luxury of "time" and lack of "experience" to claim innocence and ignorance of spiritual Truth and so your CONSCIENCE is moving you as fast as possible to learn and discern QUICKLY that you can shed the physical attachments as well as "altered EGO" illusions. YOU ARE IN TRANSITION. YOU ARE CLAIMING YOUR SPIRITUAL RENAISSANCE. The chosen path of many of you to attain "graduation" involves the releasing of YOUR ADVERSAKY NOW. This time-frame represents your spiritual-rebirth opportunity and the process in itself is creating your spiritual revolution...your inner battle to resurrect YOUR SPIRIT WITHIN from the self-imposed prison, of which you have forgotten existed. You can remember NOW. Because of God/Aton's INFINITE grace and wisdom, you ones are NOW given the opportunity to AWAKEN to the call of the MIGHTY PRESENCE OF GOD/ATON/CREATION WITHIN YOU!! DO YOU HEAR?!?

Thank you for your attention. I AM Sananda, One With GOD, in service to Light of God/Aton's Holy, Divine PRESENCE, and to you my brethren. Thank you precious little sister, Druthea. Salu.

Greetings, my brethren. I AM Sananda. I come in the service of God/Aton of Light. Greetings, precious Druthea. Let us be-giti, please.

This day I will discuss the meaning of *INTEGRITY* and how it relates to and is integrated with *responsibility*. Let us first define, **integrity**: "1. Uprightness of character; honesty. 2. The condition or quality of being unimpaired or sound. 3. The state of being complete or undivided."

Now we will define, **responsible**: "1. Answerable legally or morally for the discharge of a duty, trust, or debt. 2. Having capacity to distinguish between right and wrong. 3. Involving accountability or obligation. **Responsibility**: 1. State of being responsible or accountable; also **responsibleness**. 2. That for which one is answerable; a duty or trust."

Integrity and responsibility are most delicately intertwined. To achieve utmost spiritual integrity, one must fully recognize and understand his responsibilities; first to God/Aton/Creator Within and also to the rest of the life-force expression within The Creation. In order to become a spiritually conscious co-creator with God/Aton, one must become ONE with living the Cosmic Laws of God/Creation. One must realize his accountability to the Great Spirit within him. He must become impeccable (free from error, fault, or flaw) regarding adherence to Cosmic Law. And to gain cosmic power, he must become spiritually complete, unimpaired and sound of character, which is the state of being called *integrity*.

Now in order to become impeccable in your integrity, one must BE responsible by listening to Spirit within about "right" and



"wrong"--or as I prefer to call it *balanced* or *unbalanced*--thinking and behavior. Each of you **have** the KNOWLEDGE within with which to **be** responsible in **every thought, word and deed**. You need only LISTEN **carefully** and ask God/Aton within to help you **recognize** your **error**, instantly when you make one. It may not always be pleasant to **become** *instantly* accountable for your misdeed or misthought, but if you pay careful attention, you will find that you will seldom *if ever* repeat the same error. You will find **that** the careful attention to and recognition of your **inner** guidance, *instantly*, is well worth the **temporary** inconvenience or discomfort to your "altered" ego.

So by requesting **God/Aton** within to show you the error, immediately, He will also show you the balanced thought action or deed with which to reclaim your impeccability of spirit. Why can it be **seemingly so easy** to recognize errors? Because, chclas, you ones have **made** essentially THE SAME errors over and over again. Lifetime **after lifetime** now you have **chosen** to be **irresponsible and remain** spiritually ignorant. You **already** KNOW **and** can distinguish **between** that **which** is **balanced** and unbalanced thought and behavior; you **simply** have **forgotten** you KNOW.

**When** you **separated yourself from the Great Spirit** within you, which fully contained your being as far as perfect guidance and knowledge, you became spiritually powerless. When you worshipped in separateness from THE ONE and therefore sought OUTSIDE your being for guidance, you DENIED the Spirit within YOU its full creative potential. And because **you felt** no longer responsible for that which you manifested, you became your own slaves to the physical illusion. By your **self-denial** you created leaders over you who would support your "belief" in separation from **Creator**, and thus you developed tremendous attachment to physical matter. This accounts for the **same developed** attachment to EGO **separate illusion**.

To achieve Spiritual integrity you are **required** to BE responsible and accountable for the effects of your **thoughts**, words and **deeds**. In order **to be** responsible, you must **UNDERSTAND**

and adhere to The Cosmic Laws of Balance. You must seek ONENESS and see UNITY with all, NOT separation, inferiority or superiority to *anyone or anything*. You must become impeccable in your intent to serve **God** and **The Creation**. You must **recognize** only ONE WILL, the will of THE **ONE**, **Creator/Creation**. Then you will gain the Spiritual Integrity of **CHRIST** perfection and with that your **Power** within will become **Magnificent**.

Remember when I Sananda, walked as man upon your place I told you, "*These things I do, YOU will do GREATER*". So **be it** and it is coming to pass, chclas.

I would like to requote something for you to ponder from our beloved St. Germain: "*Your personal power is in direct proportion to the integrity of your soul*". This **one** sentence says it all, chclas. **Ponder these** things most carefully that you hear Spirit to Spirit and not Spirit to ego illusion. This "time", my brethren, is the "hour" of the dawning of YOUR spiritual awakening. How the Angels of Glory in Heaven **REJOICE**; for earth human is preparing for the celebration of ONENESS and **BROTHERHOOD** within GOD'S HOLY Kingdom of **LIGHT!**

I love you **greatly**, my precious chclas! I am most honored to serve My **Father** and **therefore** you, my brethren. I 'AM Sananda, One with **God**. Thank you my precious sister, Druthca. You are most blessed in Our Father's Kingdom. Be at **Peace** as is the spring **time** flowering of this time. Enjoy the **radiance** of Our Father's Creation **before** you. Salu.

JUNE 24, 1991CHANGE BEGINS WITHIN YOU

Greetings precious Drutliea. We are Sananda, Lorri Michael and St. **Germain**. We are pleased to have you back with us to allow "written" sharing of knowledge with our brethren. We come in service to Holy God of Light and **The Creation**. Let us begin.

It **seems** that through the sensing **compression** of your physical manifested illusion that **all EFFECTS** which you are now witnessing upon your plane exist **OUTSIDE** of your **beings**. This, precious brothers, is one very important area where you **earth** humans have erred in perception of understanding. **YOU** are the **CAUSE**. Your awareness of the actual **EFFECTS** of your **DESIRES** has simply **been** limited to **SENSING** perception of motion which you have believed **existed** "out there" **somewhere** beyond your control **and/or** responsibility.

DESIRE

Not one of you would **be reading** *The Phoenix Journals* had you not had the **DESIRE** to **know** Truth. The Spirit of **ONE** **within** you is calling you to awaken to your **true** potential of **SERVICE** to **GOD**. If you have **been** drawn to **these JOURNALS**, it is not by "accident" chclas. **YOU** have answered the call within you. **YOU** have a most cherished purpose to serve in the assistance of **BIRTH** of **God** awareness and knowledge upon your **Earth** plane. What may that be? Many of you still are asking. **YOU** only need to **DESIRE** to know and serve **God**, our Creator **within** Creation, **and** since **YOU** are his temple, **WITHIN** you, will your wisdom, **knowledge** and **purpose** be revealed. **Remember**, there is **NO** separation. You ones have simply forgotten your Divine Spiritual **Heritage**, **YOUR ONENESS WITH ALL!**

It will also be your **DESIRE** that will propel you toward your **oneness and service** to **God**. Your **Free-will** must be returned, surrendered, **released**, however you want to think of it, **TO GOD**. **There** is only **ONE** choice **ultimately**, and that is **GOD'S WILL WILL BE DONE!** Many of you are now facing the choice of aligning your **thoughts**, words and behaviors with **GOD** balance or **remaining** in the "illusion" of ego-separate **adversarial games**. **Ultimately** it will be **the** impeccability of your **DESIRE**, which is **defined** as "spiritual maturity" which will propel your **being** to **SERVE** the Light, Love and Knowledge which is **God**.

THE ADVERSARY CHALLENGES YOUR SPIRITUAL INTEGRITY

There is a certain comfort which will develop within you ones as you **begin** to **see** the "lessons" which confront you as simply **challenges** which **offer** you the chance to become spiritually **mature**.

**Most everything** that you will **learn** on this plane especially, will **come** from your relationships with other human beings. When many ones speak of "mirrors", meaning that other humans are your mirrors, there is much **misperception** in the meaning of that **statement**. It is **quite true** that **every human** is **related** to **YOU**. You are **ONE**. So in **that sense** when you look into the eyes of **another**, you are seeing yourself in oneness, simply as a **fragment** of that oneness.

The **problem** comes when you ones casually call everyone mirrors and thus you tolerate, condone or allow **BEHAVIOR** towards you because somehow you deserve it because they are mirroring **YOU**. That is **the** big **BS** word! Remember, we **spoke** of lessons as **challenges**. Often, **YOUR** challenge is **HOW** you will **choose** to **RESPOND** to the behavior and words of another.

**If**, for **example**, **THEY** profess unhappiness with their relationship with you, and somehow it is **implied**, directly or indirectly, that **YOU** **must change** to **make** it better for **THEM**, what are

they really saying to you? How will you respond? Do you immediately feel guilty of error?

Think about this, **chelas**. WHO is unhappy? WHO must change to bring balance? YOU, who feels unhappy must take responsibility for your own dissatisfaction. But how do you do so without casting outward blame? And how can you think such irresponsible thoughts as "You are my mirror, so I can DUMP my feelings of unhappiness/unworthiness upon you?" This thinking behavior, **chelas**, is punishment. You who cast blame are seeking a place where your self-punishment will be allowed by another. The lesson to the receiver of blame may simply be to NOT ALLOW blame, guilt, etc., to affect him/her. It may also be a time of improving communication between you. Even if that be to direct the responsibility for positive change to the one who is unhappy. As the receiver, you may offer your assistance, or you may choose to withdraw until such time as attitude has adjusted and even apologies given.

Remember this, **chelas**, in EVERY circumstance set before you, which YOU set before self, YOU CHOOSE how you will respond. If you feel that you are treated unfairly, then you must learn to communicate with intent to UNDERSTAND the intent of the other. If you choose to define yourself as "scnsidvc", fine. Does that mean you must wear your emotions upon thy sleeve, waiting to become victim? If you set yourself up to be emotionally fragile and sensitive, you will develop a victimhood circumstance EVERY time.

### VICTIMHOOD

Victimhood is also self-punishment. It is a condition developed from extreme insecurity and deep feelings of unworthiness. This is why there is the perception that many ones who are in "victim" condition feel, and that is that they are somehow treated differently. Well, in a sense they are.

For example, one who is relatively secure and spiritually mature will often simply become irritated with one who is highly insecure because he/she simply does not relate with the condition.

He/she will simply avoid confrontation with the condition or feeling of being "sucked" into the emotional trauma/drama which a "victim" often develops by his/her deep-seated and unresolved insecurity.

The victim always seeks ways to be "hurt", usually by others within their circle of experience. Until the victim begins to see HIS/HER CAUSE, which is insecurity and unworthiness, he/she will remain trapped in a very lonely cycle of self-punishment. The change must begin BY HIS/HER DESIRE to serve GOD of LIGHT. When one makes his/her choice to serve ONLY THE WILL OF OUR FATHER, then self-punishment and unworthiness IS IMPOSSIBLE!! DO YOU UNDERSTAND, CHELAS?

Remember when you perceive you are a helpless "victim" of all and everything outside of you, then you serve the adversary who encourages the illusion of punishment and unworthiness of self. You will remain "victim" to self as long as you continue to live in FEAR. Naturally, others will either support and sympathize with your feelings of helpless "victimhood" or they will NOT support your behavior and avoid you...until such time as self-responsibility is demonstrated and accepted.

### FEAR IS THE POISON APPLE OF THE VICTIM

At the very root of the emotional victim's severe feelings of unworthiness is FEAR. The illusion of separation from God is very strong. The connection of God knowledge is severed...in illusion of course. What do "victims" fear the most? REJECTION OF SELF BY GOD. This illusion of possibility of rejection by God is sustained by tremendous guilt carried by the "victim" for errors perceived or real committed against God. Every time the victim perceives REJECTION by another human, he/she is reminded of his/her fear of rejection by GOD. This cycle of unbalanced self-punishment continues until the "victim" stops seeking love and acceptance outside of himself/herself, but instead goes within to ask forgiveness and release of unworthiness and guilt. When you petition GOD to show you HIS way...and your intent to heal is pure through desire to serve, HE will show you the way home. He will wrap

you in his wings of LOVE, of LIGHT and of KNOWLEDGE that NO rejection is possible except by misalignment of "altered" ego self. THE KNOWLEDGE OF TRUTH COMPLETELY UNDERSTOOD AND ACCEPTED WITHIN WILL RELEASE THE VICTIM, AND THE FEAR WILL DISSOLVE AND NO LONGER RENDER HIM/HER HELPLESS!

Remember, as Commander Hatonn so succinctly said, "KNOWLEDGE ALLEVIATES FEAR". Hold it close to you, chelas. So Be it.

### HOW DO YOU MOVE THROUGH AND BEYOND YOUR FEAR?

To dissolve the fear which exists only as an illusion of physical survival, you must DESIRE Truth and knowledge in order to serve the will of GOD. Ask yourself, "What is my feeling of fear showing me?" Is it a warning call? "WAKE UP, WAKE-UP, THE TIME OF GLORY OF YOUR SERVICE IS AT HAND!" Fear is felt when you feel threatened in some way. For example, when Commander Hatonn writes of the socio-economic and political evils perpetrated upon you and George Green speaks of his experiences of corruption in the highest offices of your government, are you afraid? WHY? Because you did not know or because YOU DON'T WANT TO KNOW?

To become aware of the truth about the unbalance developed upon your plane requires change and often you ones are simply afraid to change your perceived comfortable life-styles because you perceive PHYSICAL inconvenience or even suffering IF you were to LOSE those precious assets of which you believe you OWN. You OWN NOTHING save your immortal soul and even your immortal soul belongs to God/Aton THE ONE!

Does this mean you must not have? OF COURSE NOT! Remember GOD IS ABUNDANCE! You will simply let ALL go of physical manifestation when you leave this plane. So it does become wise to gain knowledge of Truth that YOUR FEAR OF LOSS OF BODY PHYSICAL AND/OR PHYSICAL ASSETS IS PROPERLY ALLEVIATED, DOES IT NOT?

When you align your free-will choice into service unto God/Aton of Light, Love and Knowledge, YOU will have ALL abundance you need to sustain in His Service ALWAYS!

With that thought, precious chelas, we will close this document. You ones who seek, who desire to KNOW, who seek to gain knowledge of Truth, who desire to SERVE ARE MOST BLESSED OF OUR FATHER. WE HONOR YOU ALL AND WE ARE SO GRATEFUL TO SERVE YOU OF OUR BROTHERS OF GOD AND THE CREATION. Thank you, little dove of light, Druthea, We LOVE you greatly and God is most pleased with your service, chela. Hold it closely. We are Sananda, Lord Michael and St. Germain. May God's Light shine brightly upon and within you, our brethren. Walk gently and in Peace with one another. Salu.

JUNE 25, 1991GIVING IS EFFORTLESS WHEN YOU TRULY GIVE  
OF SELF

Greetings precious Druthea. I AM Sananda. I **come** in service to Holy **God/Aton** of Light, Love and Knowledge. Thank you for your **attention**, my precious chelas.

If you will remember of the lessons given forth **recently** of Germain and Hatonn, Germain **spoke** of the nature of God. Specifically, I am referring to GIVING and REGIVING which is God. You may see it here upon Earth (Shan) as birth and re-birth such as of the natural seasons which you call **Winter**, Spring, Summer and Fall. All **Creation** falls within the cycles of giving and regiving life.

Only Hu-man (**Higher** Universal Man) is **given** the choice through his free-will about whether he will cooperate in **the** co-creation process of giving and regiving, or he will "develop" through his **compressed/limited** senses of monitoring EFFECTS, ways to **manipulate, dominate** and conquer **Nature** to suit his spiritually ignorant means.

Only Man through his **adversarial/primitive** misdirection chooses to take from nature without regard for balance and harmony of ALL within Creation.

The resounding EFFECTS of Earth Man's adversarial TAKING behavior is clearly represented upon your plane at **this** time...although **Man** has only just begun to **realize** HIMSELF as the CAUSE of this unbalance.

It is always a struggle to take, even if it is only perception of physical "things", simply because the soul is **left empty**, for your **immortal** soul is not enriched and replenished through "taking" of **life** and physical conquering of **another** or **Nature**.

Only through KNOWLEDGE of giving of self, without emotional strings attached, will your immortal soul be lifted from earth physical attachment and compression.

WHAT IS "NO STRINGS ATTACHED" GIVING?

In order to give effortlessly, the knowledge has **been** gained that it is **one's** expression of God **Divine LOVE** which is ultimately **being** given. The fulfillment of true **ego-selfless** giving is **immediate** and **not** dependent upon perceived physical acceptance of **same** by the receiver. Although **one** who is a **selfless giver** will also **be** a most gracious receiver of **returned LOVE** to **himself**.

Are **you** beginning to understand, precious chelas? God working through you will **ALWAYS BE FULFILLING YOU** through His giving and **regiving of LOVE**.

Those of us who **serve** HIS DIVINE LIGHT OF LOVE, could not be **very effective "guides"** to you, our brethren, if we **gave up** on our outpouring of LOVE to you simply **because** so **few "accept"** what we give. This is the measure of your spiritual maturity, precious ones. That you can **give** and regive without **emotional attachment** or suffering to **self**. Giving and regiving **Love is effortless when it** is continuous and the measured **out-**come of "success" does not **dissuade** one from **selfless** Divine God-GIVING and REGIVING.

**The NEED** for LOVE giving is great upon your plane and that is **why** the focus of many ones from the **HIGHEST** levels of God's Kingdom is upon you. This does not mean that ones of us don't **become** rather passionate in our concern and compassion **for** you, our struggling little brothers. We, too, have our **lessons** of KNOWLEDGE earned through our service to God through our service to **Earth Human**.

You ones **have** no idea how **often** ones of us who work closely **with** you, want to **DO something more** than COSMIC **LAW** will allow us to do. Many ones of us have petitioned to GOD and He **clearly** has **defined** that which we may and may not do to

remain in His service. The difference between us, of higher experience, and you of Earth physical compression, is that **WE KNOW THE LAWS OF GOD AND CREATION** and our Spiritual Integrity of **SERVICE TO THE HIGHEST ONE** will not allow us to break **THE LAWS**.

Just as a **parent** with a child who is stumbling and learning to walk **feels** compassion for his child who **he** knows **must** do it on his own **with** only loving guidance. we **too must** observe and guide you **ones** without **interfering** and **DOING** it for you, for **then** we only **serve ourselves** in our impatience to "hurry" along your growth. **The progress** of your **growth, however "long"** it takes, is **between YOU and GOD**. Interfering in that process is **FORCE** and **FORCE** is not of **GODIATON!**

### ALLOWING FORCE IS NOT OF GOD

So you may be thinking, "What about **the Adversary?**". **The Adversary definitely seems** to "**force**" his way into **domination**. **DOES THE ADVERSARY REALLY "FORCE"?** Think about this, chelas.

The adversary **definitely** lies, cheats, and intimidates, but **does** he force his way into existence here. The adversary **can** kill the body physical to further its **means**. So **where** does the **adversary** get its **power?** **The** answer chelas, is from **YOU!** You have "allowed" the adversary to intimidate you, and when you became "afraid", you gave the adversary your **GOD-POWER**. He controls you through your perceived "**separation**" from **GOD**. And the only reason you are still upon this 3rd **dimensional** plane is because you have **BELIEVED THE LIES AND DECEPTIONS OF THE ADVERSARY WHILE YOUR GOD-GIFTED SOUL HAS PINED AWAY FOR RE-UNIFICATION WITH THE ONE, GODIATON.**

The question now is to self. "Are you **ready** to **release** the adversary?" If so, **then** **ALL** of your **TRUST** and **FAITH** **must** be directed toward **GOD** who **exists** within **YOU**. Therein will your **freedom from the** bondage of **limited-physical adversarial** perception be **earned**. Did you **read** that **clearly?** **YOU WILL**

**EARN YOUR SPIRITUAL UNITY BY ACCESSING THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOD WITHIN YOU.** And your "proof" will be forthcoming through **FAITH** and the return of your **Free-will** to **GOD**. For your "proof" of **God's** existence and "**coming**" will be revealed **WITHIN YOU!** **FOR THERE IS WHERE EXISTS THE KINGDOM OF GOD...WITHIN YOU!!**

### SO WHAT ABOUT "GRACE" GIVEN OF GOD?

Grace is the quality of **God of Giving and Regiving Love**. Let us define **Grace**, "1. Beauty or harmony of motion, form or manner. 2. Any attractive quality. 3. Service freely rendered; good will. 4. The act of showing favor. 5. Clemency; mercy. 6. *Theology*. a. The love of God toward man. b. The divine influence operating in man."

Mine scribe, **Druthea**, watched with some amusement a "Christian" TV Minister on the yesterday. He was speaking about his perception of **God's "Grace"**. He said words to the effect, "You need do **NOTHING** to receive **God's Blessings and Grace**". (Sounds a bit like the "just BE" philosophy of many **New Agers**, does it not!) "We humans believe we must "work" to earn **God's Grace**. This is **NOT** true. We must accept **CHRIST** as our **Savior**. **HE** has taken our **burden** for us." There is the catch, **Christ has taken responsibility** for **YOU!** Do you see how deceptive the adversary is? "God will **take** care of you. You need do nothing. You are not **responsible**. Christ is your **Savior**"...ad nauseam!

I am not **YOUR** savior. **YOU** are your **Savior**. And the good news is **YOU** will **EARN** your way into **GOD's** Grace by standing responsible for self and **obeying THE LAWS OF GOD/CREATION**. It is really so simple, chelas. You see, **GRACE** also is a wondrous quality of **EFFORTLESS GIVING AND REGIVING BY GOD!**

## WHAT ABOUT "MERCY"?

I will first **define** Mercy, "1. Kind or **compassionate** treatment of an adversary, prisoner, etc., in **one's** power. 2. A disposition to be kind, forgiving, or **helpful**. 3. **The power** to show mercy and compassion."

Remember this carefully, **chelas**, GOD is **all-compassionate LOVE** and **MERCY**. It is the **adversary who seeks** punishment and is absolutely merciless! You who **have** allowed yourselves to be ruled by the adversary **WILL PUNISH SELF AND BLAME GOD EVERY TIME!**

It is only a spiritually ignorant being who will seek punishment of self for perceived errors. Errors are **EFFECTS** of **dis-cased** thinking, **NOT** ever are errors caused **from** **GOD-KNOWLEDGE**. **ONLY THROUGH THE MISUNDERSTANDING AND MISINTERPRETATION OF THE PHYSICALLY COMPRESSED SENSES AND BLIND DEFIANCE OF THE LAWS OF GOD/CREATION ARE ERRORS CAUSED BY MAN.**

**YOU DESIRE GOD'S MERCY AND FORGIVENESS? THEN YOU MUST PETITION GOD WITHIN YOU TO GUIDE. PROTECT AND SUSTAIN YOU WITH LOVE AND KNOWLEDGE OF THE POWER OF YOUR WILL AND HIS WILL AS ONE!**

God **IS** **ALL-FORGIVING MERCY**. So **then**, **chelas**, forgiveness and **mercy must** begin within **SELF** since **that** is where **GOD** resides.

The adversary will dissolve in its power when confronted by **the** Divine Holy **Power** of **GOD WITHIN YOU!** **WHY?** Because **EVIL** is an illusion **developed** and **sustained** by **MAN**. God's Love, **Light** and **Knowledge** is **ALL** that exists. **YOU each** are fragments of **HIS** divided thinking. **THERE IS NO SEPARATION OF GOD AND WE OF HIS THOUGHT FRAGMENTS, EXCEPT THROUGH THE BELIEF OF SEPARATION EM-**

**BRACED BY LIMITED HUMAN SENSING PERCEPTION.**  
So **Be** it.

## YOU MUST SEEK TO KNOW GOD WITHIN

**Only** through **KNOWING** that which is **GOD** will you **KNOW GOD WITHIN ALL**. How can you **KNOW GOD?** **BY YOUR DESIRE TO KNOW GOD** will **HIS Kingdom** be revealed **within** you. **He** awaits your **sincere petition** of **recognition** and **acceptance** of **HIS WORD** within you. Your song of **LIGHT** resounds within **GOD'S KNOWING** and you will dance and sing **HIS presence** in co-creation as **ONE WITH GOD AND ALL THAT IS.**

"In all that I **AM** Father, **not** **MY** will, only **let THINE WILL BE DONE.**" And so it is.

Thank you, precious **Druthea**, for your service. I **AM** **Sananda**, **ONE** with **GOD** within **Creation**. I am most pleased to be of service to **you**, my **precious** brethren of **Earth Shan**. Walk together in **Absolute Love, Unity** and **Peace** and **KNOW** Always Our **Father** walks **with you**. **Salu.**

## CHAPTER 18

JUNE 27, 1991

### MARTYRDOM IS TELLING GOD WITHIN. "I GIVE UP"

Greetings Precious Druthea. I AM Sananda, One With God. I come in **service** to **God of Light**, of Knowledge and of Love.

This day I will discuss **the** condition of emotion which you call **martyrdom**. Let us **define** Martyr within your **human dictionary**, "1. One who submits to **death rather** than renounce his religion. 2. One who dies, suffers, or sacrifices everything **for** a principle, cause, etc. 3. **One** who suffers much, as from ill health or misfortune."

One who **believes** that **he** must suffer and **die** for that **which** he believes in, or for **God**, is **most** mistaken as to **the** nature of GOD. God does not require suffering and death for soul salvation. He **ONLY** gives forth life to his **human** imaginings as well as **ALL** of Creation. It is the adversary **who** has "fooled" the devoted and developing human into **believing** that he must "die" for God and that suffering is somehow "good". All I need say to this line of "thinking" is, it is nonsense, **since** it is not coming from the **KNOWING** of GOD.

### WHO WILL SEEK PUNISHMENT OF SELF FOR PERCEIVED ERRORS OR IMPERFECTION

Why is this so? Well, the **difference** is **that** a spiritually **MATURE** being will seek **understanding** of **CAUSE** of his error so that the **KNOWLEDGE** is **gained** from the **experience** that the error **NOT** be repeated. He will not seek continuous self-punishment for experiencing an **EFFECT** from an error in his thinking of which he **KNOWS NOT THE CAUSE** in self.

Hatonn has said repeatedly, and it bears repeating herein, that **GOD** needs **LIVING** devoted **human beings** upon physical 3rd dimension of **Earth** (Shan) to do **His Work**. He does not demand, **require** or **even** imply that **HIS** children need suffer and **die** in **His** behalf! **GOD IS LIFE GIVING AND REGIVING LOVE!**

If you martyr yourself, then it is human misperception influenced by **the** adversary that **develops** this **desire** to suffer and **die**. You become **unable** to truly serve **God** when you develop suffering of great pain **and** agony upon **either** physical or emotional **self**. For then most of your focus is on **self** in the suffering thereof. And when you die in physical form **after** suffering **intensely**, there is much **healing** that must occur even in the next place of your experience **after** your so-called "death" transition.

### WHO SAYS PAIN IS YOUR TEACHER?

We have heard this said by many ones, especially **within** the "**New Age**" and **even** so-called "Christian" community. Now please do not misunderstand, every painful experience **can** teach you something from the "information of **EFFECTS** of motion" standpoint. **Pain** is a *symptom*, an **EFFECT** of dis-ease in one's thinking/behavior, it is most **certainly** **NOT** the cause. Most **often**, when it is viewed from the **EFFECTS** standpoint, what you learn is that feeling pain is a pain and certainly **NO** fun. But **UNTIL** ones who suffer pain actually search **CAUSE** **within** **THEIR** creating experience and **THEN** **GAIN** **KNOWLEDGE** **FROM** **GOD** as to **WHY** one is punishing **SELF**, one will have learned nothing of **absolute** **CURE**.

Now think about this, chelas. How many of you have felt great **KNOWLEDGE** flow forth to you when you are in tremendous physical or emotional agony? Many of you have simply run to your **nearest** physical/emotional pain-killer, such as Alcohol **and/or** Drugs. Did you find your **CAUSE** in those drinks or those pills? Not only did you avoid the discovery of your **CAUSE**, many of you found yourselves addicted **to the** unbalanced **EFFECT!** **The** **CAUSE** must become **KNOWN** within,



**understood completely and released** to allow a **CURE** of the diseased **CAUSE** and, therefore, the **dis-cased EFFECT**.

For example, you Mothers who have given birth to a wondrous child. IF you suffered great physical pain which we observe MOST of you do, **were** you not beside yourself thinking HOW to relieve **the** pain? DO YOU KNOW, **PRECIOUS MOTHERS OF GOD**, that child-birth **NEED NOT** be physical agony? YOU SIMPLY EXPECT THAT **IT WILL BE AND SO IT IS**. Could it be in your thinking that somehow **the** pain **makes** you a **more** worthy Mother? **And** is **the** Joy of **the** gift of the child more wondrous when you **have suffered** to give birth? **Ponder** these questions within God-Knowing, chelas. There is no Pain required to be "Worthy" and "Joyous"... **ONLY LOVE**. So **Be** it.

Very simply put, chelas, **PAIN** is **EFFECT** of **YOUR desire** to suffer. **WHY** would any **CHOOSE** to suffer? Mostly because you have **been** taught and have **BELIEVED** the **lie** that suffering somehow makes you worthy in "**the eyes** of God". For most of you feel so unworthy and guilty in **SELF** that you seek **SELF-punishment** to somehow "even" the score with **God**.

All you are really doing, chelas, is punishing self and **invalidating** your **LIFE**. You are telling **GOD**, "**I give up on life**. All I **deserve is suffering because I wn worthless**. So I will **gain my immortality and acceptance by GOD by suffering FOR him**." This thinking behavior is so ludicrous! Do you see? **GOD DOES NOT PUNISH; YOU PUNISH SELVES, ALWAYS. YOU REAP THE EFFECTS OF THAT WHICH YOU SOW IN EVERY CIRCUMSTANCE. WHEN YOU DEGRADE YOUR SPIRIT BY BREAKING THE LAWS OF BALANCE OF NATURE, YOU REAP THE EFFECTS OF THAT UNBALANCED BEHAVIOR, NO MORE AND NO LESS!**

### **SUFFERING IS A VERY SELF-CENTERED ENDEAVOR**

As I said earlier, when you **suffer great** emotional **and/or** physical pain and agony, you most often are not thinking about **HOW** to serve **GOD**, or how to assist your neighbor. You are too

"busy" in **self-suffering** and usually **garnering** much needed "attention" from others around you. **One** who suffers "continuously" is most often **STARVING** for **LOVE**, attention and ucknowledgcnient **from** others of friends and family.

**YOU are** in **NEED** when you **suffer**. Only most often, you ones **seek** **OUTSIDE selves** for nurturing and **LOVE**, instead of **inquiring WITHIN** of **GOD** for nurturing and **UNDERSTANDING** of **SELF-CAUSE** of the **suffering**. **IN A MOMENT** **GOD WITHIN** CAN **ALLEVIATE** ALL **SUFFERING** IF **KNOWLEDGE OF SELF-CAUSE** WAS **ACCEPTED** AND **UNDERSTOOD**.

In the **first case** of **seeking** from **outside self**, **one** is **NOT** taking responsibility for self, so **KNOWLEDGE** of **CURE** cannot **be attained**. In the second case of **GOING WITHIN** WITH **PURE INTENT/DESIRE TO KNOW**, **one** is most definitely **TAKING** responsibility for **SELF-healing** IN his **MIND-THINKING** **dis-cased CAUSE**. **One** has **then** **ACCESSED** and **ACCEPTED** the **power** of knowledge gained by **GOD WITHIN**.

### **IS ASSURANCE AND REASSURANCE REALLY SPIRITUAL GROWTH?**

There is absolutely nothing "wrong" with **GIVING** assurance and support to another for the work they are doing, especially if it has been beneficial for you. Often ones in service, such as **mine** scribes, work in blindness about the effectiveness of our work together in helping mankind attain inner **KNOWLEDGE**. The human still yet **has** very little ability to monitor **EFFECTS** of his efforts in **other** humans. And often you ones are much quicker to "criticize" another's work from human "ego" perception than do you **offer** praise and support **from** receiving of **SPIRITUAL benefit**. So the **sincere** and supportive "feedback" is most **heartening** and **reassuring** to our scribes and other workers as well.

**Druthea's** greatest concern, as **well** as most all of **GOD'S** scribes, is that she is translating our messages accurately. She

often, most especially in the beginning of her receiving, really needs Hatonn's and My reassurance that all is coming out as We intend it to. She is coming into comfort with Us, and working with us WITHOUT her human ego perception input interfering. Dharma, too, has had her times of extreme "concern" about her work with Hatonn as well as Mincself and All the others whom she has received for.

You see, for both Dharma and Druthca, the intent to serve GOD only is so very pure, and the commitment so very strong within, that the "letting go" of ego perception for purpose of GOD receiving has not been difficult for either of them. They may see it differently, only in reality of Truth, I am sure both would admit that ALL of the TESTING they have endured has simply made them STRONGER in their intent and commitment to serve God of Light.

Does that mean that they do not feel "hurt" or "angered" by sharp criticism and inconsideration by others who read THE WORD and yet do not see Truth? Of course not. They, too are impacted by perceived "negative" attack by others. And although I know, in the beginning when the threats and criticism and hatred were thrust at her, Dharma occasionally wondered about the value of her service, today SHE within herself certainly has NO doubt about the importance and value of her contribution.

What is so beautiful to behold from where I sit, is that both of these little doves, Dharma and Druthca, have only become MORE humbled and spiritually mature because of their work for God. Well, I've nearly brought Druthca to tears...

So you see, my precious chclas, when your integrity of service has become impeccable in intent, and you have truly given back your will to God's will, then your desire is to ONLY serve Him. Your inner thought will be, "Please Father, I only wish to sustain in YOUR service, do YOUR will and BE an HONORABLE reflection of YOU". Within you YOU WILL KNOW you are doing His will and the "right" deed, and then from human perception, occasional sincere assurance given from without is most

appreciated. Inside you KNOW and will continue your service IN KNOWLEDGE ANYWAY, with or without outside reassurance.

## YOU HONOR GOD WHEN YOU HONOR YOUR BRETHREN

When you give appreciation to SPIRIT within another, and not just false accolades to the EGO, then you lift them as well as self into GOD'S LOVE VIBRATION. You are demonstrating HIS giving and regiving quality. And LOVE given in honor of intent is ALWAYS returned in abundance to SELF. You are then HIS grace in motion co-creating His Harmony of LOVE within Creation. A most splendid place to be...ONE WITH GOD'S MIND!!

Giving LOVE is becoming ONE with the Breath of GOD CREATING.

With that thought let us take a rest, Druthca, and ponder these things more carefully. Thank you, my precious little sister, for your service. I AM ever with thee, to lift and comfort thee. Walk with Me, my precious brothers, and I WILL bring you home. I AM Sananda. One WITH GOD, Within Creation. I LOVE you greatly, my brothers. Be at Peace. Salu.

## CHAPTER 19

JULY 1, 1991 REC #1

### WHAT IS PAIN?

Greetings, precious Druthca. I AM Sananda, **One** with God. I come in service to Holy Divine **God** of **Light** and to **The** Creation. Druthca has petitioned for clarification regarding "pain" and "illusion" and how it relates to **one** who serves God upon 3rd Dimensional Earth Plane.

Druthca's "confusion" came when she read Hatonn's statement of Saturday last in which he said. *"Peace" does not mean "absence of pain"--it means exactly what it says--"at pence with that which you are--within." The Masters before you have had total Peace within--and abundant earthly agony and pain with--our--do not confuse the two."*

What is the "confusion", little sister? Did you think **that** you would serve God **here** and **then** ALL would be painless and fearless within you? Come now, chela, Let me do some "reminding" about this place **and** the nature of your "agreement" when you serve upon "physical" illusion.

### PAIN AND FEAR ARE OBSTACLES OF THE ADVERSARY

When you ones of **God** petition **God** to serve in 3rd **Dimensional** "physical" illusion, you **KNOW** in advance that part of your service involves MANY challenges to **THAT** service by **the** adversary upon this place. **The** adversary "**rules**" this place through the developed illusions, which we call "**obstacles**" of **FEAR** and PAIN, as **well** as a host of other "human physical" emotions.

Chelas, let us give you an example with **which** to ponder. Most any well-meaning spiritual secker can and will **serve** God when all receive him in Love, and **there** is NO criticism, NO pain,

NO doubt and NO Fear thrust **back** at him. **But** how many of you **WILL** endure the DISCIPLINE of physical and emotional **obstacles**, such as **fear and pain**, and continue in your service to God? It seems, few indeed.

### SPIRITUAL DISCIPLINE IS YOUR CHALLENGE TO SELF IN SERVICE TO GOD

Do you **see** precious, that you who have agreed to assist this **de-****veloping** humanity must jump in **completely** and function in this illusion as ANY human does, that includes experiencing the adversarial challenges to your **INNER KNOWING**.

You **have** a saying which **applies herein**, "When in Rome you do as the Romans do". **When** on Earth Physical, you **experience** as **Earth** Human at **the** same level which the "Mass" Consciousness of the **WHOLE** is experiencing at. This is how you gain "understanding" of **the** workings and hardships of this "illusion" that hopefully you "**remember**" and "**rise above**" the **obstacles set before** you in **true** spiritual discipline. **SO THAT YOU BECOME AN EXAMPLE FOR HUMANITY** to see that **perhaps** they **TOO** can **overcome** the compression of this illusion and find the **JOY** within of **KNOWLEDGE** to sustain them in God's service.

It is **easy** to be upon a **higher plane** and observe Earth **function-****ing** and say, "Father, please let me serve my little brothers on Earth." it is quite another **thing** to find yourself in earth physical bombarded by **the** actual illusion and perceived separation **from** Creator source, and through the experience then begin to truly comprehend **the** difficult nature **of** your commitment to **serve**.

### MIND OVER MATTER

**Hatonn, Germain** and myself can speak of the true nature of "**Reality**" which is **ALL KNOWING, LIGHT, LOVE** of **MIND** of Creator, but it does not **mean** that YOU experience in physical form only within **MIND OF GOD**. **The** suffering and pain

of Earth is tremendous, and as a human working here, you will most certainly be impacted by it.

The **question** to self and **God** is, "Will you continue in your service to God IN SPITE of the adversaries evil **projections** and painful **bombardment**?" We feel YOU WILL DO SO. That is why we work so closely with you ones to remind you and **assist** you in keeping you "on track". The discipline of **self** in commitment is **extraordinary** upon **this plane**. Frankly, that is the **CHALLENGE** you ones desired and you certainly felt at the time that you agreed to serve **here** that you could **handle** it. We **KNOW** you can. Do you?

Experience on **Earth** is really quite a test of MIND over MATTER (illusion). I came as did you ones and endured pain and agony, fear and rejection. If you think I and the Masters **before** me were somehow "**above**" human emotion and pain, you are sadly **mistaken**. I experienced as human, as part of MY testing and spiritual development in service to OUR Father **God/Aton**. I developed such compassion for you ones **because** of my **experience** upon Earth. This is why I promised to return and bring you who choose to go HOME to Our Father's Kingdoms.

You see, I could not serve you NOW in my inherited **capacity** as SANANDA had I NOT experienced physically upon the Earth plane. I made **the** choice and my **rewards** from MY Father **Aton** have been incredible. You ones have yet to remember HIS LOVE, Light and Perfection of **KNOWING**. I and my brothers serving with me hope to bring MANY of you home to His place of remembering within you. God has prepared a place for YOUR return. And WE are come to bring **THE** WORD that you ones may **choose** GOD within you to return to. So be it.

### YOU WILL "RISE ABOVE" YOUR PAIN, SUFFERING AND FEAR

It is **true**, chelas, that pain and fear are symptoms, EFFECTS of dis-ease in one's thinking or "believing" patterns. They are tools of the adversary. Pain and fear also exist as development of physical manifestation ILLUSION. You will **either** fall into

feeling "helpless despair" or you will recognize CAUSE in self, and continue your commitment of service.

For example, many of you ones of earth, are "sharpening" your spiritual discipline within by enduring the challenges without. It is **really** that **simple**. Is it easy? **God** NEVER said it is easy to **experience** here, BUT **the** rewards are tremendous, especially in regard to the gaining of **KNOWLEDGE** and Spiritual **Perfection**.

### YOU ARE GIVING "BIRTH" TO GOD WITHIN YOU

You ARE giving birth to God perfection, Love, Light and **Knowledge** within. This does not **mean** that birth is easy and **pain free** always. You are creating your birth HOW YOU **DESIRE** IT TO BE. Some of you choose pain in order that you can practice "Mind over **Matter**". The point I have been **efforting** to **make** is that YOU CHOOSE ALL in your experience, including **adversarial challenges** or **obstacles** to self. I simply want you to know that in REALITY OF GOD LOVE and MIND KNOWING, you are not **REQUIRED** to suffer continuously unless you choose to do so for **some** understanding...or **punishment** within.

Do you know that when you **DECIDE** to, you can **RELEASE** your pain to Our Father and it will **dissolve** by the strength of your intent and **DESIRE**? It is so. I suffered tremendous physical pain as a test of discipline to myself before and during my crucifixion. I did not suffer as long as I could have though, **because** I **surrendered** MY WILL TO MY FATHER and HE released me. That is why I was comatose and "appeared" **to be** physically dead. I was NOT killed at my crucifixion, as it **was** the WILL of MY Father that I continue in service elsewhere; I was **NOT** a Martyr who **suffered** and "died" for YOUR sins. I **RELEASED** MY WILL TO GOD, WHO **IS** WITHIN AND HE **RELEASED** ME FROM MY **PAIN** THAT I COULD **CONTINUE** HIS WORK.

Perhaps now you will **understand** why I have recently written about **Martyrdom**. It is **because** YOU ones MADE me a Martyr

so that somehow you could justify YOUR evil behavior which is simply a product of your IGNORANCE, and NOT be responsible for selves when you error. If I had DIED, perhaps I would have **Martyred myself**, but I **certainly** would not have "passed" my initiation toward "Sanandahood", now would I have? I would have GIVEN UP PHYSICAL LIFE on earth and therefore, been unable to **continue** with my commitment of service to **GOD/ATON** on earth.

YOU ARE RESPONSIBLE FOR YOUR SINS (ERRORS). I know we **keep repeating** this statement, but it bears repeating and repeating that you ones who call yourselves "so called" Christians who **believe** I died upon the cross FOR YOUR SINS, KNOW THAT YOU WILL STAND NAKED BEFORE GOD AND SELF IN RESPONSIBILITY FOR YOUR OWN SINS. I don't care if you claim you accept JESUS CHRIST as your savior. YOU will "save" your own soul and assets or they will not be "saved".

And what about your soul? YOU will choose to GROW INTO KNOWLEDGE OF **SELF-RESPONSIBILITY** and abide within the LAWS OF GOP AND NATURE, or you will choose physical destruction of self. **thus remain** in a place in keeping with your IGNORANCE

What is even more man, is that your beloved planet' stake, and YC

This is why ones will be WORKS, the Pleiad is BURP LIFE ABOUT Nucle: you MEF

assisting Earth **hu-**  
**estroying** your very  
val as a species is at  
**BOUT IT!**

certainly hope that you  
, about HOW NATURE  
rmin at this time within  
it is that Atomic Radiation  
**ING YOUR CELLS OF**  
**WITHIN YOU AND ALL**  
this madness of developing  
s coming back upon you; and  
? Oh, MAY GOD HAVE  
s IN YOUR IGNORANCE OF

THAT WHICH YOU DO! YOU WILL REAP BITTERLY THAT WHICH YOU HAVE SOWN UPON MOTHER AND MOST OF YOU KNOW IT NOT!

## PLEIADES CONNECTION SERIES AND THE NATURE

Please read ALL of the PLEIADES CONNECTION SERIES, 1,2,3,4 and I expect more volumes as this is the information which will hopefully SHOCK enough of you into action for self-preservation, if no other inotivation arouses you. Send these books to the officials in EVERY city which supports a NUCLEAR PLANT or ones who PLAN to build one. GIVE THEM QUICK REFERENCES ABOUT HOW RADIATION TRULY WORKS AND THE DANGERS OF MINING AND SEPARATING MINERALS FROM THEIR NATURAL STATE WITHIN YOUR ROCKS AND EARTH. THE MADNESS MUST STOP. CHELAS!

We hope that with this knowledge now coming to you via Germain and Hatonn, you and your officials and statesmen will SEE THE LIGHT OF TRUTH and put an end to what WILL be the complete destruction of your Earth Species, as well as the Earth as you know it now! You can avert further damage, only you MUST act NOW!

Now I will quote from one of Germain's recent writings within the Pleiades Connection series that you may further understand the seriousness of your circumstances upon earth:

... "Nature has a tremendously balanced rhythmic normalcy in her orderly processes of creation. It is all of it good for Man and animal alike when they observe that normalcy. When they defy it, or violate it through ignorance of it, Nature (or GOD) does not punish them for that violation. Ignorance punishes them. The discovery of atomic energy as a means of obtaining grearer hear than an orderly and normal way suitable to environment, is as much a breach of Nature's orderly processes as it would be if Man violated the law of gravity by discovering that he could get to the bottom of the canyon in a much quicker than

*the normal way. No man would do that because he knows better. Atomic energy for industry is as great a violation of Nature's way as a defiance of gravity would be (realizing that even gravity is not that which is accepted). And it is as sure a death for the violator of one as the other.*

*"We know that Man is not intentionally defying God's law. There is but one other reason why he is doing it, which is that he does not know what he is doing. Do not, however, for one minute believe that, as time has elapsed, the Elite have not seen the possibilities and now utilize same for their own greedy purposes. Man admittedly does not know what he is doing. The law works just as irrevocably, and inevitably, however, against him who defies it, as it does for the one who does not know. For long ages he has sought for the life principle in germ or ultimate unit of matter. He has never found it there and never will. Likewise, he has sought for the principle of death. This he has now found, but does not know it." ...So bc it and Thank you, Germain.*

I am very sorry that we **must** show you these things, these consequences of your errors and your ignorance. I know that you do not like much what you **see** and especially what **you hear** within **THE PHOENIX JOURNALS**, only you must **KNOW** THE TRUTH OF YOUR CAUSE, even if it is through ignorance that you **caused** this destruction upon yourselves. Because you see as it was so beautifully explained by **Germain**, the law works irrevocably and inevitably against you if you **defy** it **knowingly or unknowingly**.

### **THE HIGHEST COMMAND OF THE CREATION**

Now you may have a better grasp at why the Highest COMMAND of The Creation is: "Gain ALL knowledge inasmuch as this will enable you to **wisely** follow **the** Laws of Creation." Ignorance **WILL** kill you, and **although** your soul is **IMMORTAL**, your **REMAINING** in ignorance can and will cause you **much** unnecessary pain and suffering. And in this time-frame of your evolution, not only can your ignorance of Nuclear Atomic En-

ergy cause you great pain and suffering, it can also **DAMAGE** soul essence and as Hatonn has said, **"THAT IS A NO-NO!"**

So here is **THE WORD** and **THE WORD** will go forth as promised by **God/Creator** of **LIGHT, LOVE** and **KNOWLEDGE**. **YOU** will **choose** that which **YOU** will do, and the **CHANGE** must **BEGIN WITHIN EACH ONE**. You will **each** **stand responsible** for **self**. And **those** of you in **God's service** will become most disciplined in ability to **WALK** through **the** **destruction of the physical illusion** all about you to assist the bringing home of **YOUR brothers** who **choose** **GOD** in **ONENESS**.

**May God's light shine brightly within and without you that you remember WHO YOU ARE AND FROM WHERE YOU COME IN ONENESS.**

I honor and salute you of our physical crew members, who although not all of you **remember yet your complete** commitment, yet **you serve** responsibly within **the** **INNER KNOWING**, ever **enduring** and surmounting **the** **outer darkness, discomfort** and **distraction of this illusion**. **KNOW**, precious ones, that **GOD'S** radiant light **IS WITHIN YOU ALWAYS** to guide and comfort you. I love you greatly, precious ones.

Let us **close** this document. I trust that I have clarified **sufficiently** to bring **Peace** Within about that which is. Thank you precious Druthea, my **little** dove, for inquiring on behalf of self and your brethren for clarification. I never leave thy side, chela, and Michael and Germain are always with thee as well. Hold this close to your "heart", precious. Your "worthiness" is absolute, you just don't "believe" from human ego perception that **this** be true. **Release** that false "perception" to **YOUR** **KNOWING** within, precious. You will endure. **KNOW THIS FOR THIS IS YOUR DESIRE...TO SERVE GOD. I AM Sananda, ONE WITH GOD, in service to His Light of Knowledge, of Love and of Light, and therefore to YOU, my brethren. Thank you for your attention. Salu.**

JULY 1, 1991 REC. #2

WHAT ARE THE CONSEQUENCES OF SUICIDE?

Greetings, precious Druthca. I Am Sananda, returned in service to God of Light to answer some inquires of me of a personal nature for one called "Laurie". I will answer in general format that those of you with similar concerns may be given understanding as well.

Precious Laurie, you ask questions from within which cause you great unrest and feelings of "guilt". Such is the nature of human perception when one does not understand the effects one witnesses with his senses and not his KNOWING.

First, chela, let me begin by saying that it is not necessary that you send your inquiry anywhere except to God WITHIN you. When, for example, you petition to Myself, Sananda, I HEAR YOU WITHIN, precious, it is simply you do not yet HEAR ME. You must learn to seek your answers WITHIN, child, that your power be acknowledged and recognized and therefore accessed WITHIN you. I will ask herein that our editors please send a clearing tape to Laurie that she learn to simply clear and quiet self and LISTEN.

Does this mean we expect you ones to not inquire or ask for clarification? Of course not. Often your questions belong to many ones and so we are most eager to offer clarification and further understanding to you.

Now, it is most important, chclas, that you read "PHOENIX OPERATOR/OWNER MANUAL" for in-depth clarification on the Laws of God and Creation. Therein we speak of murder, suicide and abortion clearly as defiance of God's Laws. Suicide is self-murder. So then, you must understand that it is not the decision of any human to end his/her life before its natural cycle is finished. WHY? Because God/Aton has graced you with

LIFE upon Physical dimension to GROW in your spiritual perfection back to ONENESS. When you purposefully END that life you reap a sort of "set-back" caused by the confusion of premature death at the hands of self.

Although you never go backwards in your spiritual evolution, you certainly can become stagnant, or lost in confusion for a time. Suicide is an interruption with YOUR WILL against the WILL of GOD of your lifestream evolution. What happens to one who ends his life will vary with each individual circumstance. One thing is certain though, you will not GO to a better place of fulfillment until you've completed your lessons. You will need to return and FINISH lessons which you may have thought you escaped and you may find that the second journey may be less pleasant than the first in human experience.

DEATH DOES NOT CONQUER LIFE

Just as it says, chclas, because you die physically does not mean you are now perfection and have no more lessons to reach God perfection. The difference is that "on the other side" you will be made, often painfully, aware of your errors made against God and Nature through self-misbehavior.

ONLY LIFE IS ETERNAL and physical death is just that, death of a body. THE SOUL IS IMMORTAL and continues on at whatever its level of KNOWINGNESS WITHIN GOD/MIND. Only through LIFE and LIVING in balance within The Laws of God and Creation will you conquer your fear of DEATH. For then you will KNOW that physical death is only a step, a change of expericcc...NOT the end of LIFE eternal!

Murder, Abortion, Suicide are all attempts by Man's will to end life given of our Creator against HIS WILL. The one thing I wish you ALL to remember clearly is this: You are responsible to SELF and TO GOD WITHIN for your actions and behaviors which defy Nature and the laws thereof. INHERENTLY WITHIN YOU, YOU ARE GIVEN ALL THE LAWS AND MORAL RULES OF CONDUCT AND BEHAVIOR. So

within you must come into understanding of **WHY** you are distressed and feeling unworthy in your being.

**WHEN YOU UNDERSTAND YOUR CAUSE YOU CAN CHANGE** your behavior that the cause **not** be repeated by the lesson or error **being understood** in **KNOWLEDGE** within you. Forgive yourself for that which is **done** and **cannot be changed**...it is a gift **IF** you recognize the error and **can** release the **punishment of self** or of **another**. Or the error can be turned by you into a tool of **punishment of self** or another, **leaving** the lesson **unlearned** and the error planted indelibly within you to be repeated and **repeated** until you **choose** to **KNOW** by asking **GOD** within for guidance and Truth.

### **YOU CANNOT "CHANGE" THE MIND-SET OF ANOTHER. ONLY SELF**

We have said repeatedly that if ones do **not** wish to hear the truth that Abortion is murder of **life** and against God's laws, that **suicide** is murder of **life** and against God's laws, or that you are in **BIG trouble** upon your **plane** because of the **defiance** and ignorance of **THE LAWS OF GOD AND THE CREATION**, then **let** it go. **THEY** will not **change** until **THEY** so choose to do so. You **pestering them** and pleading with **them** will **only** cause **YOU** more anguish and they will pull away from you completely. **LET IT GO**, chelas. Give and do what you can to offer assistance and understanding and if the information you **give** is rejected, leave them **alone**. Each must live **with** the consequences of his behavior and his ignorance. If he **chooses** to remain in ignorance **then** that is **HIS** choice, not yours.

These ones, especially friends and family members will **remember** **YOU** when this illusion comes **bearing** down upon **them** and they are **terrified** and know not what to do. At **that time** you may extend your hand, if **that** is what **GOD WITHIN** requires of you; until then release them to **themselves** and pray that **they are given** something from elsewhere to **confirm** what you have **shared** that **they may** act before the clock runs out for **them** in this illusion.

### **WHAT TO DO WITH A "STRONG-WILLED" CHILD**

Well, chelas, this is a time of remembering your Divine Spiritual Heritage of ONENESS with ALL and of graduation. Many of the children entering during this time-frame especially of My people, come with child body and **SPIRITUALLY MATURE SOUL**. It is best **not** to **DOMINATE** the child. The child needs **LOVING, FIRM DISCIPLINE** for its own protection. Yes, patience is **most** important with children. That does not **mean** that the child walk all over you and **others** in inconsiderate behavior. **Explain** the **"WHYS"** as **best** you can. Do not **LIE, ever**, to the child. If you do **not** know **something**, tell the child you do not know. **The more** spiritually aware children will question and be curious about **EVERYTHING** and **therein** is where your **patience** will be **most** important.

My suggestion is that when you **feel** your patience running out, stop and clear your **space** of ALL dark fragments and then ask **GOD** within to **help guide** you with how best to respond to the child in any and all circumstances. You who **have chosen the challenge of parenthood** during this time-frame **indeed** have your work cut out for you. **KNOW** that you are worthy. You cannot **RUIN** a child by a **few** harsh words occasionally. Learn to apologize to **the** child when **YOU** feel your temper was lost. He will **learn** that **even** his **parents**, in their humanness, are not always **perfect** and an apology is important at times and soothing to **the** soul of both giver and **receiver** of an apology.

The Light of the child's **KNOWINGNESS** will shine above the physical impact he **endures**. As a parent, though, you have the opportunity to guide him **and give** him the security of your **ABSOLUTE LOVE** that **he** finds himself worthy in his own **BEINGNESS**. He, therefore, will not be emotionally 'crippled' from childhood **neglect** or abuse, which would simply become **another** obstacle which would challenge his growth.

You **parents** who **concern** the most are most thoughtful and **aware** of the tremendous **responsibility** you hold for raising a child for **GOD**. Many of you **ones** have had emotional **and/or** physical **"abuse"** yourselves in your growing **up years** which



JULY 2, 1991

CHILDREN ARE THE PRECIOUS "JEWELS" OF

you have **worked to overcome** and you **"fear"** that you will **smchow "repeat"** the errors in **behavior** of YOUR parents. I will **suggest** that if you are **thinking** about it **carefully**, YOU **KNOW YOU WILL NOT KNOWINGLY TREAT YOUR CHILD IN ANY EMOTIONALLY INHUMANE WAY.**

If you **were** treated in ways which **caused** you pain. YOU **KNOW THAT WHICH CAUSED YOU PAIN.** So if you **recognize** behavior in yourself which is unbalanced and belongs to your past, **THEN CHANGE IT. ASK GOD WITHIN TO SHOW YOU YOUR ERROR THAT YOU UNDERSTAND AND NOT REPEAT THE OFFENSE.**

Yes, a strong willed child is a challenge. Know that YOU can handle that which God gave you as His charge or you would **not** have His child. Make sure you take **time** for self, by **yourself**, even if it is only when the child naps, to commune with God. This will bring you the **peace** within which you are asking for, for HE will show you **the "right" way to respond** and to **be**. You only **need learn** to LISTEN. So bc it.

**Druthea**, let us take a rest. You **have** written twice this day. I am well pleased. Thank you, Laurie, for your inquiries which have been within **the hearts** of many. May you find the **PEACE WITHIN** which you so deserve. I **love** you greatly. Walk **gently** with one another, my **brethren**. I AM Sananda. **Salu.**

Greetings, **precious** Druthea. I AM Sananda. I come in **the** service of Holy **God/Aton** of Light and to you my brethren upon **Earth** Shan.

This day we will discuss **the importance** of the children of your species. **There** are **now** birthed and **being** birthed many whom are **destined** to become **the "leaders"** of your **Spiritual Transformation** and **Alignment** in the 4th and 5th dimensional **experience** in which Earth is moving into.

You as a **species** must regard **ALL children** as **the** potential for **creative and** spiritual **upliftment** for your **evolving** species. **There must be** a universal and common interest paid to **ALL children**, whether YOU are a parent or not.

During **this time** of Kali (chaos), **there exists** the tremendous opportunity for **CHANGE** toward "higher" **spiritual** **KNOWING** and **many** **HIGHER** Spiritually developed beings are coming physically, now as your babies and children, to assist the birth of **YOU** within **the ONE**. Will you give them a "place" upon which to blossom within **GOD's** knowingness? Or will you continue towards **the "suicide"** of your species? This uncertain answer **remains** to **be** played out upon your plane.

**"HOW DO I TEACH MY CHILD ABOUT GOD AND CREATION?"**

**There** is a **feeling of sincere and serious** responsibility being felt by **you young parents** at **this time of change**. **Inherently** YOU **KNOW** of **the importance** of YOUR mission in raising an emotionally **stable** and mature **child** into **his/her** adult state of independence and responsibility.

One of the most important "jobs" you have as a parent is how you explain and share your perception of God and Creation. In order for you to express with integrity and KNOWING, you **must** possess the integrity and KNOWING within YOU. It is crucial that you **explain God FROM YOUR PERCEPTION always**, that the child be allowed to come into his/her own KNOWING within, **without** strict rules and unwavering projections of "THIS IS HOW IT IS. SO DON'T ASK ME ANY-MORE."

The most important bit of information which you can give the child is that **GOD EXISTS WITHIN HIM/HER, NOT WITH-OUT**. You must **tell** the child that which YOU KNOW from soul KNOWLEDGE. God is Light, **Love** and Knowledge and **WE ARE ALL RELATED FRAGMENTS OF HIS THINKING MIND KNOWING**.

Remember, THE SPIRITUAL TRUTH, such as of DIVINE SPIRITUAL ONENESS, will not **confuse** or upset the child at all. HE KNOWS inside. You are simply reminding him of that which HE KNOWS. You will **be** giving him his spiritual stability in preparation for the probable human **instability** which will confront him from other "humans" whom he will undoubtedly encounter.

You are preparing the child for his LIFE'S WORK upon Earth. Are you not **honored** and **humbled** by YOUR commitment to GOD?

**YOUR ACTIONS AND BEHAVIOR ARE THAT WHICH THE CHILD WILL FOLLOW**

Do you live your life in **balance** with the Laws of God and Nature? If not, how can you **expect** the child to do so? YOU are setting an example, not by that which YOU SAY, but by that which you DO.

I do suggest that your copy of "*Phoenix Operator/Owner Manual*" become most worn from your study of same so that as you teach your child of THE LAWS, you live accordingly in balance

with them yourself IN KNOWLEDGE. If you are not responsible in your behavior, how can you expect the same of your child!

Become an honorable reflection of GOD, and your child will desire the same within self, for he will see the example of TRUTH and BALANCE and LOVE which you are expressing.

The child **must** also be shown how powerful are his thoughts, and that HE is responsible for that which he sows. Encourage him to ASK questions when he does not understand.

Encourage him to seek TO KNOW CAUSE of that which he witnesses or participates within. If he asks you WHY the water is dirty and the sky is brown, **tell** him the truth that mankind is not very KNOWLEDGEABLE about the NATURE OF GOD AND CREATION and because of his ignorance, he is slowly destroying our planet.

Tell him not to FEAR that which he witnesses as unbalance and suffering. Show him that HE can offer assistance to CHANGE that which he sees into balance again.

Teach him about GOD'S DIVINE LIGHT of protection and guidance. And that if he truly wishes to understand something which you are unable to offer an answer for, that he can ask GOD within him to show him THE TRUTH and return to him HIS knowledge.

Show him that ALL answers and KNOWLEDGE exist within him; therein lies his power.

Teach him to give honor and appreciation to God, to Earth and to ALL within Creation every day for the LIFE experience, beauty and sustenance graced upon him.

Teach him about absolute LOVE and His connection to all. That he exists as a product of God's LOVE giving and regiving principle.

Teach him to respect all of Nature and that nature and God only gives and receives. Human has the choice to give or to take, and taking is that which creates the unbalance.

SHOW him that HIS will and God's Will are ONE

Tell him about the nature of the adversary, and how the adversary fools him through fear, pain and other human emotions into thinking he is separate from God and powerless to control his "reality".

Remind your child that ONLY GOD IS REAL. WE ARE ALL ONE.

Teach him about the universal law of CAUSE AND EFFECT. And that only through petitioning within for GOD KNOWING will he understand CAUSE and not be fooled by his senses of what is the EFFECT.

Remind your child of the IMMORTALITY of his soul and that "reincarnation" is a natural cycle of rebirth and one of the most important "facts of life".

**BABIES AND CHILDREN ARE NATURALLY SELF  
"CENTERED" OR SELF "ORIENTED"  
FOR A TIME**

This is most natural since the baby and young child are solely dependent upon its parents for its food, clothing, home, nurturing and love. The awareness of the child is centered on the needs and wants of self, until he learns about "respect" of and "regard" for others and that "others" have needs and wants as well.

Most of you have heard the disgruntled exclamation of complaint made in regard to a particularly inconsiderate child or adult. "He/She thinks the world revolves around him/herself!"

These ones are often referred to as "spoiled", which is quite an unpleasant term to refer to someone who is excessively selfish or self-centered.

I must tell you honestly that it is up to you parents to SHOW the child what CONSIDERATE behavior is versus self-centered inconsiderate behavior. You must show the child that there are others to consider in his world and that as parents you will not give him everything he asks for, such as of material goods. He must know that he ALWAYS can count on your love, not your pocketbook.

If your child becomes demanding of more, more, more things, then parents, YOU have contributed to this ungracious behavior and ONLY you can set it right with SELF and, therefore, child.

I am sorry to inform you of the fact that in MOST all cases of "spoiled" demanding and unruly children, you have as examples, one or both parents behaving in the same way. REMEMBER. the child follows YOUR EXAMPLE OF BEHAVIOR, parents.

**GIVE THE CHILD RESPONSIBILITY THAT HE MAY  
DEVELOP INDEPENDENCE AND SELF ASSURANCE  
FROM HIS HELPFUL DEEDS**

It is most beneficial to the child when you parents give the child duties, such as household chores, and responsibilities. There is no strict set age to begin. I would suggest that you use your GOD given intuition to guide you in each child's case. Often a child will ask to help you in some way and so that is the perfect opportunity to begin teaching about responsibility.

I would suggest that in order to help the child develop and maintain discipline in his responsibilities that you are somewhat flexible and alternate duties when you have more than one child. Also it is most important that the consequences of ignoring duties is made VERY CLEAR in advance and adhered to every time so that the consistency of the consequence is well understood by the child.

SEPTEMBER 16, 1991

KNOWING THE TRUTH WILL SET YOU FREE FROM  
THE CONSEQUENCES OF YOUR IGNORANCE

Greetings, precious Druthca. I AM Sananda. I come in the service of our Holy Divine Father God of Light, and to you my brethren.

COMING TO TERMS WITH IMPENDING EARTH  
UPHEAVAL

This day is a most uncomfortable day for my scribe and for many of you who feel a tremendous tide of uncertainty about your tomorrows. We sit on the eve of a projected day (by evil) of a possible major earthquake upheaval along the San Andreas faultline in California. And even if the quakes are not triggered tomorrow, it is long past due to occur ANYWAY; if not tomorrow then sometime in your near future.

Your agitation is real, chelas, for you concern for many things other than the possible loss of your own life. Many of you have friends and relatives in these areas of impending danger. Many of you simply concern over the tremendous suffering and horror that this sort of physical catastrophe inevitably brings to many millions of people.

Druthca ponders how she will respond in the worst of circumstances which she can imagine...and yet the uncertainty remains. She feels quite helpless in respect to the humans she loves in these locations since she KNOWS that they will and have chosen their own path and their reasons remain between them and God.

You must instill in the child that as with Nature, when her "laws" are broken there are consequences to be had, so Loo, when he does not do his chores, there are consequences. Always explain WHY you give him duties and WHY it is important that he DO them as agreed. IF, for example, he "forgot" to feed his dog, what would happen to the dog? He would be the CAUSE of hunger for his pet, and that is not acceptable. Or IF he forgets to take out the trash or clean his room, then how will it get done?

An extremely beneficial and fun way to teach a child about responsibility is when you have "pets", household or farm, to tend. Most children are naturally interested in nature's creatures and by giving them responsibility for the care and feeding of animals, they will learn responsibility AND love and respect for God's creatures as well..

Many of you Mothers, especially, get into the habit of just DOING everything, such as laundry, dishes, cleaning for your children and then wonder why they are so irresponsible and demanding of MORE. When they are old enough and big enough, let them learn to cook, clean, feed the pets, do the laundry, so that they do not expect all to be done for them. And they then, in turn, learn to care for themselves and be neat and orderly in their functioning.

More than anything else, your child must be secure in the KNOWLEDGE that YOU, his Mother and Father love him absolutely.

Let us take a rest, Druthca, that we can get this to the editors in time for the EXPRESS. Thank you, precious little sister, for your service. I trust that my suggestions are beneficial for you struggling parents. We will continue in guidance on the subject of children as needed or requested. I AM Sananda, in service to God/Aton of Light and to you, my brethren. Walk gently with one another in Peace and Love. Salu.

## WHAT CAN YOU DO ABOUT IT?

What can you DO? You **can** ask for **protection** in their behalf. You can speak to **them** personally and ask that **they** make some **extra** preparations, or **even** leave the area. Then you **MUST** let it go! You cannot hang your emotions upon **their** decisions, for if you do, **YOU** will not be able to function in your **service**. These **sorts** of circumstances are the ones where **emotional detachment** **becomes** so **important** to **attain**.

**Yes Druthea**, it is a sort of grieving process you are going through...a letting go. It is best that you do **this** now since you have a little bit of **time** to **feel** saddened and **helpless**. Tomorrow you may not have **the** time, nor inclination for spending time evaluating your personal emotional responses. **YOU** will just **DO** what you must and you **WILL** cope much **better** than you think!

I speak to all of you who read this document. I simply **share** Druthea's feelings **as** example which **MANY** of you can **identify** with. You **ALL** have been well-prepared on higher levels for this service and that includes disaster preparation. And **certainly**, by now, most of you will be prepared for physical survival **as** well. Trust and **LISTEN** to your own inner guidance for you will be **given** instructions.

## KNOWING TRUTH CAN SET YOU FREE?

You may be asking **yourselves** how **KNOWING** this truth can set you free. Remember this. The Truth may not always be pleasant to **KNOW**, most especially in **THESE** TIMES you are participating in. Once you **KNOW** you can prepare yourselves and **REMEMBER** **how** to allow God's co-creative **MIND** to assist you in making strategic plans of *action* for returning balance to **ALL** unbalanced circumstances.

On the other hand, when you **exist** in ignorance of **Truth**, such as is the **state** of affairs for **MOST** upon your **planet**, then you will not have **benefit** of preparation to make **the** necessary balanced changes. You will **simply** suffer the consequences of

your inaction or unbalanced action which is a result of your ignorance, especially when in your ignorance you defy the natural laws of God and Creation.

## WHO WINS?

It is **really** not a **question** of whether or not God wins in the end of this cycle. He **already** has. **The** question remains, will **YOU** be **on** the winning side of **God** or not?

Can you deny **The** Truth! Most **certainly** you can and many. **many** ones will **chosc** to deny rather than stand in responsible **co-creation** with God. But **alas**, **chelas**, **YOU** cannot force nor **change** the **choice** of another, for they alone will choose and reap the consequences or **rewards** of **their** choices and limitations. This is the process of soul-growth evolution for all human **fragments** of God. "All will **return** to God eventually, only yours is the agony of waiting."

## INTRODUCTION: WHO WE ARE AND WHY WE COME.

Since **we** now **write** for the first **issue** of the Newspaper format, I will discuss a bit about **WHO** I AM and give a bit of introduction. I AM **called** **Esu**, **Jesus** Christ, **Immanuel**, **Emmanuel**, **The** **Pale** **Prophet**, etc. I AM now **called** **SANANDA**, which means "**One** with God". This is my **inherited** **name** given of Our **Father** **God/Aton**. **Druthea** means **Teacher**, **One** who brings **Strength** and **Gift** of **God**. **She** is one of my beloved human **scribes** to bring you **THE** **WORD**.

I and **my** **brother**, **Lord** **Michael**, are the **Spiritual** **Guardians** of this **planet** as well as many other planets in this galaxy. I come with **God's** **Hosts** to bring His children of **Light** home to higher **realms** of awareness beyond **Earth** 3rd dimensional physical. It is **graduation** **time/opportunity** when you **ones** will have either **learned** your **lessons** for abiding within balance of the **Cosmic** **Laws** of **Creation**, or not. **We** bring **The** **Word** as was promised by Our **Creator** in **the** **ending/beginning** cycle time of which you are **now** in the midst of. We force none. We offer our **Hand** of

Truth, Knowledge & Love. You may choose to turn away and God will allow YOU each the choice for He gifted you ones with Free-will to choose on your own.

## THE ADVERSARY

God's adversary, whom you may call Satan or Lucifer, has worked most cleverly and diligently to KEEP you in ignorance of Truth. Within the THOUSANDS of pages of THE PHOENIX JOURNALS (40 volumes), we of God's Hosts have unfolded to mankind on Earth the Who, What, When, Where and HOW of the deceptions perpetrated upon you by your adversary. Encompassing religious, historical, political, socio-economic, technical and geophysical areas...no stone has been left unturned in this massive deception by the Dark Ones.

## CHRIST TEACHINGS VERSUS THE ADVERSARIES' LIES

The greatest tool of the adversary has been the religious/spiritual deceptive teachings. For by tampering with God's Truth within your so-called Holy books, the adversary has caused mankind to develop a personal God in man's imperfect Human Image, which has stripped many millions of their personal power by not KNOWING communion with GOD who dwells within. And yet what truth remains in your Bible is totally misinterpreted by mankind. For example, when I speak of THE ONE as follows:

John 14:6-21: "...Father who dwells with me and I in the Father." "The words I speak to you I speak not of myself but the Father that dwells in me, He doeth the works". and "These things I do YOU will do greater."

I spoke of THE ONE and the Father who dwells within me, NOT only about ME. THE FATHER DWELLS WITHIN ALL...ALL...ALL. For we each exist by His Grace, His Mind, His Thought! When you each recognize and commune with Our Father who dwells within you, His Wisdom and Knowledge and Power are manifested through you, when your intent is to serve His Will only. And through the Christ WAY

of KNOWLEDGE OF GOD WORKING WITHIN will you do the miracles I've done and greater. Can you begin to see how my words have been twisted and corrupted?

So the adversary developed many of you into God-Fearing people with God out there somewhere ready to punish you for all your sins. And then the adversary really pulled a clever trick, he claimed through the gospel of Paul (Saul of Tarsus) that Jesus Christ died on the cross and shed his blood for YOUR sins (errors). All that is necessary is you BELIEVE Christ is your savior and here are all the other little rules for entry into "Heaven". Nowhere does it say KNOW God or the Christ WAY, simply believe what we write as truth because this so-called apostle or that king decided it was so.

One other misconception I would like to rectify regarding the adversary. The adversary is now the ruler of the physical world, because he's been allowed by man to rule man through fear, physical desire and dependency. The adversary DOES NOT have MORE power than GOD, HIS CREATOR. Only hu-man gives the adversary control by remaining ignorant of his own God-power and knowledge. The adversary WILL ALWAYS WITHER in the face of YOUR GOD-LIGHT for he fears THE LIGHT and is a coward. A reminder to all to KEEP YOUR GOD-LIGHT SHIELDS INTACT AND LISTEN TO YOUR INSTRUCTIONS!

My words have been butchered, deleted and tampered with throughout all the various versions of YOUR so-called Holy Bible which is the ONE document which exists that has so completely buffaloed MILLIONS of people and kept them in spiritual poverty and ignorance. There is so much superstition and dogma rewritten in those pages, it is mind-boggling that so many still buy the lie as truth!

## WHO PUNISHES OUR SINS?

So WHO punishes you and why all this evil and corruption? YOU punish yourselves through ignorance of Truth about the ways of God and Creation and the Laws governing all. You

have developed the evil and allowed the corruption also because of ignorance. Don't you see, GOD never limits you your opportunities to gain KNOWLEDGE. YOU limit yourselves through the embracing of fear, greed, hatred, guilt, envy, intolerance, arrogance and a host of other spiritually limiting human emotions.

God has not left His children without the knowledge of HOW to recognize the adversary and HOW to turn around and reclaim balance within His Laws. With the knowledge of why and how mankind has erred in his ignorance YOU can assist the reclaiming of Earth by Our Father. If you choose NOT to serve Our Father and instead, directly or indirectly serve the adversary, this kingdom called earth shall NOT be reclaimed, only the individual fragments of God who serve His Will faithfully will be allowed to exit while evil devours itself and all in its path.

### WHAT ABOUT IMMORTALITY AND THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN?

What happened to immortality? Birth and rebirth? All in Creation experience expansion and compression. Life and Death and Rebirth. Even man in his ignorance of truth continues life SOMEWHERE when he departs this planet in "death" transition. My teachings about immortality were mostly deleted by the adversary. In this way could he (the adversary) bind man in fear of death and therefore control his LIFE on earth.

I urge each one of you who read this document to read ALL of THE PLEIADES CONNECTION series, eight volumes now, which beautifully and explicitly reveal and explain the mysteries of the nature and workings of God and Creation as transmitted by my beloved brother Germain. I also urge you to read of THE LAWS and DEADLY SINS as transmitted by myself, Lord Michael and Germain in THE PHOENIX OPERATOR-OWNER MANUAL. These above mentioned books exist now as THE MOST IMPORTANT BOOKS FOR MANKIND on the planet!

### WHERE AND WHAT IS HEAVEN?

The Kingdom of Heaven exists within God-KNOWING man. What is "heaven"? Your dictionary describes it as *firmament, the regions around or above the earth; sky, any condition of great happiness and of course, the abode of God and His angels where virtuous souls are received.* I again say to you that "The Kingdom of Heaven" exists within God-KNOWING man. It is a "place" which exists within the ALL-Knowing Omnipotent Mind of God and where ones go by seeking communion with and KNOWING GOD-Awareness WITHIN, instead of physical sensing awareness without which recognizes ONLY physical ego consciousness.

When I say *within* I mean beyond your ego consciousness and subconsciousness. The subconscious itself only functions as it is programmed to function. What you must do is tap into your Super-consciousness or also called God-consciousness. Therein will you find ALL knowledge revealed to you by Our Creator according to your ability to accept, comprehend and take active responsibility for it. Heaven is a place within GOD's Knowing mind, where CAUSE of all Creation is born. And physical manifested worlds and beings come from ALL-knowing God's divided thinking of equal sexed pairs (male-female) in motion. This represents EFFECT. God's thinking in MOTION.

### YOU ARE A THOUGHT OF GOD?

So what is human in relationship to GOD? As with all creatures, each individual is a thought-fragment of THE ONE Creator. Does God destroy His Creations? NEVER! He can UNTHINK you though! God only GIVES AND REGIVES LOVE; Love which is the seed of ALL Creation. Nature Gives and regives. It is only man (who has free-will choice) who TAKES and TAKES and TAKES, which brings the unbalance upon the planet which you can not longer ignore. You are all now witnessing the consequences of spiritual ignorance which has resulted in the unbalanced (intolerant, hateful, greedy) thinking, sensing behavior by the masses of mankind on earth. The question is, will enough of you recognize your errors and turn the

tide of physical destruction of your species? The play is not over yet and we are proceeding along as if YOU WILL CHANGE IT!

### WHAT IS THE ROLE OF HU-MAN?

As Hu-man, *our souls* exist in the **image** of perfection of our Creator with unlimited **co-creative** potential. Your physical **bodies** and physical earth plane exist, of **course**, in the degree of **imperfection** in direct relation to the spiritual imperfection or ignorance upon which **mankind conducts** his thinking and action behavior. **The** seed potential of our ALL-Knowing, Omnipotent and Omnipresent ONE exists within each soul fragment called hu-man. Essentially what that means is that YOU each will become the hands and feet of our Creator, gradually **remembering** and thus **co-creating** in balance His Creation.

Currently many **ones** of you use God's hands and **feet** to **serve** evil, unbalanced thinking and behavior. Most know it not, but will still reap what **they** sow in their ignorance. It is **Cosmic Law**. Cause and Effect. As you sow, so shall you **reap**. I must **tell** you chelas that you cannot change the laws one iota and the consequences of defying them abound upon your plane. **Even** your so-called Christian Bible has 10 basic rules to **live** by, most of which are pretty accurate; although you will receive **the true untampered meanings** in **the** Journal entitled **THE PHOENIX OPERATOR-OWNER MANUAL**.

### WHERE IS HELL?

I must say that **Hell** exists right upon your planet. It exists as a by-product of greedy attachment to the material world which has resulted in loss of moral character through spiritual misdirection and ignorance. Mankind who continue **to exist** with **awareness** of only his **five** physical SENSES will **thus deny** his **co-creative** spark of God which dwells within his **Higher** consciousness and remain bound to the limits of human **physical dimensions**. Remember there **are** MANY MANSIONS IN GOD'S KINGDOM. Physical 3rd dimension is only one dimension of experience and

exists for the spiritual growth of spiritually **PRIMITIVE** hu-man (higher universal man) species, such as yours.

You, my precious brethren, may **argue** with, deny and resent the **truthbringers**, the **messengers** of God, but that will not change **THE TRUTH** to fit your opinions. If you find yourself **threatened** and **angered** by **these** words or any words in this Newspaper, I **say** **GOOD!** Welcome **the** challenge to your **"belief structures"** **because** **the** challenge, if accepted in humility and in God's Light, will allow you **the** opportunity **TO KNOW** the **Truth** instead of **believing** a **lie** which does not **serve** you or **GOD**. Always, chelas (**students of life**), the choice is **YOURS**. I will **end** this document with a quote of **the** Highest **Law** of **Creation** as written in **THE PHOENIX OPERATOR OWNER MANUAL**.

*"Achieve the wisdom of knowledge inasmuch as this will enable you to wisely follow the Laws of Creation."* So be it.

I AM Sananda, One With God, within Creation. I come to bring you home. Will you **take** mine hand of Love and Truth? Or will **you** deny Me **and** God? I humbly await YOUR decision. May **the** blessings of Our Father's Light rain gently upon you **that** **KNOWING AND SERVING GOD WITHIN** you become your only desire. I honor you, **precious Druthea**, and all of God's Hosts incarnate upon **Earth** and in **"Heaven"** (*The Cosmos*). Our service in this **time** of **Kali** (chaos) is not easy, but **the** spiritual rewards are **tremendous**. *Salu...Salu...Salu.*



SEPTEMBER 19, 1991

**THE POWER OF UNITY**

Greetings my precious little sister, Druthca. I AM Sananda. You may refer to me as Jesus Christ, **Esu**, or **Immanuel**. You are the children, lost and found, of Our Father, whom we **The Hosts** call **Aton (The One Light)** and whom you may call God. I come in the service and glory of **God/Aton, THE ONE** Creator, the Mind-Cause of all Creation. I AM sent to reclaim His **lambs** who so desire to move "closer" through KNOWING within the I AM presence of The ONE.

We of God's Hosts are many who come to bring you **The Word**. We come from many dimensions, **both** "seen" and "unseen" by Earth physical human. We come to show you **the** way out of the dark abyss of "illusion" of separation called "physical" and **into** the glory and power of **UNITY** of purpose and desire.

Unity: 1. The state or fact of being one. 2. **Something** that is wholly united and complete within itself. 3. **A** state or quality of mutual understanding and harmony. 4. The **harmonious** agreement of parts or elements into one united **whole**.

Can you attain this "quality of mutual understanding and harmony" on **earth** physical? Most **certainly** you can **and** with much emphasis I say YOU MUST in order to conquer your adversaries who plan to **murder and/or** enslave you humans on Earth.

**UNITED WE STAND. DIVIDED WE FALL...**

Remember this statement? If not, I suggest you go find it and read it completely. You must understand HOW your **adversaries** have diligently worked to develop DIVISION among YOU, The People. There are so many separate factions of self-interested groups and organizations that you have now a nation

of people who cannot agree on ANYTHING, and then individuals who could CARE less as long as their own "needs" are met.

**THE WAR BETWEEN "THE SEXES"**

You have division between males and females, which in itself **has nearly destroyed** your species because of the disharmony and unbalance which disunited **sexed** pairs in Creation **will ALWAYS cause**. Many ones of you are plainly and simply confused about your own **sex identity** and how it relates to **its** equal and opposite sex-mate pair.

**Homosexuality** is not a "natural" nor is it a balanced paired relationship when the physical sexual act is practiced. **God** did not create **male-male sexed** pairs in His divided thinking, nor did **He** create **female-female sexed** pairs in His **divided** thinking. He created by His KNOWING through His **One** desire of Creation in motion, MALE-FEMALE **sexed** pairs in **ALL** of His **Creation**. My beloved brother **Hatonn** discusses much more **thoroughly** about the workings of sexed-pairs (**charge** and **discharge**) in the **PHOENIX JOURNAL**, **God.Said: LET THERE BE LIGHT....** I strongly suggest that you carefully study it as well as the rest of **The Pleiades Connection** series. I quote therefrom:

*"...All of the work of the universe is performed as a result of that desire in unbalanced matter to seek rest in a balanced condition.*

*This is a sexed electric universe in every effect of motion, whether it be in the heart of a giant sun or in the petal of a meadow violet. Every action of motion in the universe is a result of sex desire for motion from a state of rest, or for rest from a state of motion.*

*These two sex desires of electric action and reaction are the result of the two desires of fire Father to manifest His One Light through the extended father/mother lights which interweave His idea of Creation into the multiple forms of that idea and void them periodically for the purpose of repeating them.*

## CREATING UNITY MEANS ESTABLISHING A COMMON PURPOSE AND A COMMON GOAL

*The desire for two-way motion is equal action and reaction as reflected in the dual electric desire to give for regiving, and to unfold for refolding."*

The point I am making is that the male-female pairs are EQUAL OPPOSITES, charge and discharge. Without this division of thought by **MIND** of Creator, there would be no Creation. **Creation** is **EFFECT** caused by the opposition of male-female mate-pairs seeking balance again which only occurs when **UNITY** is achieved in **GOD ONENESS**.

Until men and women **completely** understand and respect their differences and co-creative **responsibilities** as **sex-paired equal** opposites, your species will not create the balance it **needs** to survive physically and spiritually in harmony.

### DOMINANCE AND SURRENDER

You cannot continue as you are in the roles of conqueror and conquered and **succeed** in **achieving balanced** co-creation with **God**. You **cannot** continue to have a war between **the** sexes, a war between races and creeds, and a war between cultures and religions and find peace, which **only UNITY** with a **COMMON** (shared equally) purpose can bring. You must rise above the need to **dominate** and **conquer** or surrender and be conquered for in this manner of existence, no balance will be found. **When** God is shut out by the harboring of feelings such as hatred, greed and intolerance, your opportunity to receive **God-knowledge** and **power** is **quite** diminished.

**God** cannot give unto **man** who only takes from **His Creation** and gives nothing back to God. For man who is dominated by his physical senses, who remains God-unaware feels like he is in quicksand. **helpless and powerless** to control his **destiny**. And so he is.

So as a nation and a planet with two sexes, thousands of religious doctrines and dozens of races, creeds and cultures, how do you create unity?

First there must be created by each participating human THE DESIRE for **UNITY** with **UNITY** representing a shared vision of **EQUAL** giving and regiving in all transactions and relationships with **one another**. Only **those** with a well-defined shared vision can accomplish their objective.

Next you must **define** your objective. Let us say that your defined **OBJECTIVE** is: **Total** freedom from tyranny (**dominance** and **surrender existence**) and global and individual **inner peace**, balance and harmony.

Now **how** do you go about **creating** your above objective?

**First**, you must locate **the** tools and **talents** you already **possess**. For **example**, **The** Republic of **The** United States still has **The** U.S. **Constitution** and Bill of Rights which were **documents** designed to prevent **TYRANNY** within the government and **guarantee** **the** individual **the** opportunity to pursue happiness. Your adversaries cannot conquer you completely until they do away with these documents and **the** freedoms **guaranteed** under them.

**Every** human in this land called America, whether they be a she, or a Christian, Buddhist, Judean or Atheist; or whether they be a Native Indian, **White**, Asian, Hispanic or Black person will all reap the horrendous consequences of allowing the **LOSS** of **the** United States Constitution and **Bill** of Rights. You will become a nation of slaves ruled by tyrants and so, **too**, will the **rest** of your world become slaves.

**Secondly**, You must **ALL** become **knowledgeable** **about** your **freedoms** granted under **the** Constitution so that you have achieved **UNITY OF MIND** **understanding** about **what** you must work to **reclaim** exactly.

Thirdly, you must plan and agree upon a *course of action*, with each sharing responsibility for actions which work to achieve your shared objective of reclaiming and preserving this, your Constitution of the United States.

Fourthly, in order to truly BE SUCCESSFUL, there must be an understanding outlined in which ALL operate under High Moral Integrity which, of course, involves a basic inner understanding and knowledge of THE LAWS OF GOD governing Human. For if you seek to ruthlessly fight fire with fire in ways which defy BALANCE, you will die by fire and gain nothing but sorrow for your objective will be blown away as a feather in the wind.

### ALL ARE ONE

In order to achieve your first objective as a Nation Created Under GOD, you must first DESIRE UNITY between ALL peoples. In order to do this you can no longer see yourselves as male versus female, Christian versus Buddhist, Black versus White, Republican versus Democrat. For you are ALL related and there is ONLY ONE CREATOR.

Only men and women who remain superstitiously attached to their ignorance of God-truth and God-knowledge will continue to develop intolerance and disunity and remain as tools of the adversary. It is your choice, my chelas.

Can you give love to ALL your brethren as God does? Do you think your SOUL essence is more or less important to God? There is a saying, "God is 'color' blind." I say, GOD CREATED ALL "ILLUSIONS" OF COLOR. Do you think that he cares one whit more or less about the color of YOUR skin? He only cares about the REAL you (your soul-essence) which is a part of Him as He is a part of you.

It is written in the "so-called" Holy Bible that I, Immanuel, Sananda said, "I and My Father Are One." I ask that you meditate upon that statement in THE LIGHT of HOLY God's pres-

ence and you WILL be given TO KNOW the meaning as it relates to YOU, IF that truly be your soul desire.

### GOD'S CHOSEN PEOPLE, GOD'S CHOSEN LAND

The term "Israel" is used frequently and erroneously in your "so called" Holy Bible. Why do I say this? Because in your Bible, it refers to a specific race or "so called" race of people. They call themselves "Jews". This term was created by your adversary in the 1700's. There actually exist two very different groupings under this title. They are Hebrew Judeans and Khazar Zionists. Most Hebrew Judeans believe in and worship God. Most Khazar Zionists are satanic atheists as is often demonstrated by their amoral and evil actions and behaviors. This subject of the Khazars, Commander Hatonn has outlined most comprehensively in several of the PHOENIX JOURNALS. so I will not comment further, except to say this: God would never CHOOSE an entire race or human-developed religion above another. For EACH individual's soul-growth is judged based upon THE WORKS he or she accomplishes--balanced or unbalanced.

The term "israel" spelled with the "i" in lowercase is the correct term meaning "God's chosen". It does not signify a place of tyranny and corruption taken BY FORCE from another group of people which is now called "Israel", located in your Middle East.

The REPUBLIC of the United States of America represents the true "israel" because of the document which was created to have a government run FOR THE PEOPLE, BY THE PEOPLE. NO other country on your globe was given the opportunity for divine freedom and the pursuit of happiness such as was outlined in your Constitution and Bill of Rights. Your country is a nation created UNDER GOD, with many cultures, races and religions experiencing and sharing these God-given opportunities together.

You were also given RESPONSIBILITY for maintaining the checks and balances of your sovereignty. It was NEVER de-

signed to be TAKEN FOR GRANTED. Your forefathers knew the nature of their adversary who would enslave them. They WARNED "you, the people" endlessly about the threats which were and would be made to the freedoms and instructions for government operation and state sovereignty which they outlaid. HAVE YOU LISTENED? It is apparent that MOST of you have not even had an inkling of the evil tyranny perpetrated against you by your would-be enslavers. The question remains: WILL YOU LISTEN NOW AND TAKE THE NECESSARY ACTION IN BEHALF OF YOURSELVES AND YOUR COUNTRY?

### THE KEYS TO CREATING UNITY: LOVE, KNOWLEDGE, RESPECT, TOLERANCE AND CHARITY

**LOVE:** This I define as absolute, unconditional God-love, equal giving and receiving. For human (higher universal man) it is the required component of co-creation with GOD. Love one another as God Loves you all. This has NOTHING whatsoever to do with the "sexual" act. When you manifest God-love giving and receiving you WILL create balanced transactions.

**KNOWLEDGE:** This I define as *GOD-Knowledge* and a sub-heading called, *Human Circumstance Knowledge*. GOD-Knowledge: Desire is the key. Desire to KNOW and SERVE God who dwells WITHIN you. Learn to listen to His whispers and shouts. Your success can be measured according to the level and intensity of your desire. "The call compels the answer," so KNOW your desires. They are felt as SOUL awareness. You ones may refer to it as, "My Heart says this..." or my "Intuition is telling me that...", or "My conscience tells me this is wrong". TUNE IN. SEEK TO KNOW THE WHY-CAUSE. Then you must wait upon God to reveal it to you. It is best not to have PRE-conceptions about where and how the answers will come. KNOW THEY WILL COME AND BE READY TO RECEIVE THEM.

**Human Circumstance Knowledge:** There is much information you must have in order to conduct and plan your service to God

and Country. For example, you must KNOW who your adversaries are and what they plan and plot in order to control, enslave and destroy you. Besides this source (THE PHOENIX JOURNALS and EXPRESS), you can find truth from a FEW other brave souls whom we have mentioned in earlier works. We bring truth which you can validate if you so choose. Each of you will need to become investigators on your own in your areas of interest to verify that which we give. Some info will be difficult, but not impossible to verify. Always you must measure information you receive within the presence of God's Light so that you will KNOW instantly what the appropriate next step must be, if for example there is the probability of an earthquake near your home, you must make necessary decisions of preparations as you are guided to do so within.

**RESPECT:** I will explain what I explicitly mean by this term. To have high regard for and appreciation of worth. And also to honor each being, creature and creation as the equal fragment or portion of God's divided thinking, which has been created from the still Light of His Knowing. To create UNITY, you individuals must respect and honor your differences, as long as they (your differences) do not defy the Laws of God and Creation. Does this mean you will always agree or do things in the same way or see things from the same point of perception? Certainly not...(until of course, you attain spiritual perfection and become One With God in your KNOWING). Remember this: Your deepest and most profound spiritual challenges come from your inter-actions with your fellow brethren on physical earth incarnations.

**TOLERANCE:** As with RESPECT, you must exercise TOLERANCE when you encounter differences in regard to how another thinks, perceives, looks, responds and behaves. That is, as long as their behavior does not defy God's Laws or infringe upon your freedom of development of your co-creative potential. In no manner do I use this term to imply BLIND TOLERANCE to allow all to DO and SAY whatever they choose and call it "freedom of expression" or as so often referred to "rights" which blatantly disregard the Laws of God. Also, never must you sanction behavior which is evil when you

**KNOW** it to be evil. Never **either** must you turn your back on your adversary! **Face evil** within God's presence and evil will **cower** and fall away...**unless** you turn the **other** cheek and allow evil to intimidate you! **It will**, if **YOU** allow it!

Can you **force** another to **NOT** **defy** **God's** laws? No. You can, however, encourage **them** to **not** do something and **explain** **WHY** you do not sanction their choice or **behavior**. Ultimately they will **DO** what they will do, and **unless** they **attempt** to do something against you or your family, you **cannot** use force to **stop** them, for **example**, from having an abortion (which is murder).

**CHARITY:** What I **mean** by charity is sharing **brotherly** **LOVE**. Giving and sharing Good Will with your brethren. Generosity given to **the** deserving by allowing God within to **measure/judge** how and **to** whom He will give. Doing unto others as you would have them do unto you. Treat **the** sick and poor and spiritually ignorant people with dignity, generosity, **patience** and compassion that they may **feel** worthy and are **given** an example of how to, perhaps, create the desire to **move** their awareness beyond their **suffering** and neediness. Always **be** generous with The Light which **YOU** carry to **assist** another. You see, my precious **chelas**, **generosity** often really has **little** to do with money or physical "things", although sharing with **others** and giving food and other items when needed is **most** commendable *when* it is truly done for **LOVE** and not obligation, social recognition or expectation.

All you need ever do is ask Our Father who **dwells** within you: "What is the Highest and best response to this situation?" or "Please show **me** the right and balanced **response** to this circumstance. Not my will, Father, let thine will be done." In this way can you raise your spiritual character to the heights of **some** 8000 years past **when** in Egypt, for a **time**, the Egyptians lived with the **Highest Moral Character** of your recent **civilization**, and put their fellow men and **women** **before** **self**, with the desire to **love** and **be** loved in all their **interchanges**. My beloved brother, Walter Russell, **wrote** of this way of **life**, as has **Ger-**

main in the recent PLEIADES CONNECTIONS series. We call it **RYTHMIC BALANCED INTERCHANGE**. **So be it.**

I will close this **document**. Thank you **Druthea**, for your **service**. You **have** done **well** this day. Be at peace, chela, for I am always with **thee**. I AM **SANANDA**, One With God. Walk gently with one **another** in Peace and Love. **Salu.**

SEPTEMBER 23, 1991

LESSONS. LESSONS AND MORE LESSONS

Greetings precious Druthea. I AM Jesus, Esu, Immanuel, now called Sananda. I come in service to Our Holy Divine Creator, Aton.

Thank you precious, for sharing your thoughts and feelings with your brethren who work within this small circle to bring forth **THE WORD**. No, it is **not** easy to open self and bare all inside for others to see. Many other ones **here** within your circle also have extreme difficulty with this type of expression sharing. Perhaps your sharing will allow it to be "easier" for the thoughtful silent ones to come forth and share as well.

These interactions which you are participants within ARE your lessons. Do you **see**, chclas? The lessons **never end... until**, of course, we return to Oneness with God and no longer express as individual fragments in "perceived" **separation**.

Thank you for recognizing We of The Hosts of God in your thoughts, precious, for in **this recognition** and honor which you give us, you also **must** be honored for "taking your medicine" so graciously.

Simply behold the growth and **knowledge** you have **garnered** now which **NOTHING** can take from you. **You've climbed one** more mountain in your road to self-discovery which leads you on to God-knowing. YOU cannot DO all and BE all for **every-one!** And isn't it a **relief** to finally acknowledge **that** you ones **NEED** each other to accomplish our goal to get out **THE WORD** of Truth to humankind on earth Shan?

Do you recognize **that** WE of God's **Hosts NEED** you as well? That if you ones "fall" it is our "failure" as well? This does not mean that **YOUR** job **cannot** be replaced, simply that time is

running out for your brethren and each of you is so precious. WE too, cannot bear to lose ANY of you ones who are among God's finest servants and projections for His task. And yet you each have free-will and we cannot interfere with your choices made.

Hold it close to you, chclas. The value of your service is so immense that you must ALWAYS see the WHOLENESS of the picture to complete this job in honor. Please do not lose sight of our shared GOAL and COMMITMENT TO GOD, Our Father. It is most easy, in your humanness, to forget why you are here, and how valuable is your contribution, however small it may seem to you. The adversary enjoys NOTHING MORE than to cause you ones to bicker and resent one another. Remember that the next time you begin to harbor anger or resentment for some real or perceived attack or miscommunication by another in your circle.

Some of you are just WAITING to be victimized, often completely misperceiving the intent of another or others. Please do not HOLD these hurt feelings. And at the same time give each other the benefit of the doubt and calmly ask them to explain what they mean by whatever it is they said or did to offend you.

Effective communication does take tremendous work in your illusion simply because you can speak one thing and mean something entirely different. Whereas God's "universal language of light" does not leave room for misinterpretation or miscommunication. It comes directly from soul consciousness level, or as you may know it "the heart".

But on this dimension, one of YOUR lessons as human is KNOWING what is in your "heart" place and then being able to communicate it accurately and effectively. That is one reason why illuminates of your past have said, "KNOW THYSELF". For it is easy to "lie" to self and it truly takes the desire and courage to really be honest with self in order to come into KNOWLEDGE and understanding.

SEPTEMBER 24, 1991

KNOWING YOUR PRIORITIES

**Greetings** my **precious little sister**, Druthea. I AM Sananda. I am also known by many ones as **Jesus Christ**, Esu, **Immanuel**, etc. I come in **service** to Our Holy Divine ONE Creator, **God/Aton**.

EXPLANATION REGARDING THE TERM "ATON"

**Aton** is the term used many thousands of years ago by ones called "Egyptians". The term means "The ONE Light". The sun was their symbol of the ONE light. You may use the term **God** to describe our ONE **Creator**. It **matters** not, except **that the intent** within your soul consciousness be to connect in communion with **The Great Spirit**, **The Great CAUSE** of ALL within Creation, whom We of the Hosts often refer to as **Aton**.

Now. I have titled this document as *Knowing Your Priorities*, since many of you ones, including my scribe, will at one time or another find yourselves **FORGETTING** your true priorities. The 3rd dimensional physical frequency in which you on earth experience can at times certainly become most confusing. There are many distractions and many "things" which demand your attention: So it is imperative **that you recognize YOUR FIRST PRIORITY** in all circumstances.

For as in the example of Druthea, who found herself buried in physical tasks and perceived "responsibilities" and worries which caused her to nearly eliminate her **FIRST** priority of writing and serving **God** in the ways which **she** has committed to.

Many, many of **God's** children have become lost in the muck and mire of this physical "illusion", often unwittingly becoming tools **for** your adversary.

I **must** relieve **Druthea** to rest. **Be** at peace, precious. The lessons and testing **seem** to be **worse** for you, but remember **God** never gives more burden than any can handle and He will carry you if need be. Each one of you feels inadequate at times. This too is a lesson. I love you greatly, precious chelas.

Druthea, thank you for your service, for though you know it not, you truly are a "Gift of God". So **be** it. I AM Sananda. One with **God**. Walk in the love and peace of friendship **and God** will show you the way. **Salu**.

Yes, Druthea Jid ask GOD for help in her dilemma. The problem was, as is often the case for ALL of you, she did not listen for her answers. I, Sananda, could not reach her for in her weakness, the adversary was allowed control and was slowly strangling her to death. Fortunately, she finally recognized she was in trouble and screamed in desperation for God's protection and guidance in order to overcome the control exercised by the adversary.

Commander Hatonn was sent to confront the adversary. After it was "over", Druthea was free once again to listen to her instructions for recovery. And just so you ones don't become too smug, ALL of you were and are fighting the same battle, in different ways, that she is. Hatonn was sent for ALL of you. Druthea played the part of example in this drama for she had agreed to do that THIS time.

You must understand that often times the greatest lessons you ones will ever receive are offered in just these sort of circumstances. Would she have "fallen"? That, chclas, is between HER and GOD. Please be thankful she offered herself as example that the lessons not be hers alone, and now belong to all of you.

### GOD WORKS IN MYSTERIOUS WAYS

While you are experiencing the awakening process into GOD-KNOWING, it will not be possible to always KNOW from ego consciousness standpoint WHY this or that happened. You may not even completely understand the value of such a circumstance as occurred recently within this circle. I will share with you this fact though; the growth incurred and accepted at soul level by ALL of the individuals in this small circle of devoted God-fragments in the last week, is TREMENDOUS. Most of you will find yourselves, your perceptions, your attitudes changed in ways you may not consciously understand right now. Please KNOW that God is WELL PLEASED with you ones!

### WHO WILL BECOME THE FINEST EXAMPLES OF GODLINESS?

ALL who so DESIRE in full intent to assist mankind, with love and compassion, through the direction of Holy God's will. Many of you (though you know it not) already are among His finest co-creators, experiencing now in human physical form that you relate most effectively to your brethren. This is so you too, may discern and rise above the imperfections, evil and confusion offered by your adversary. This in order to again become examples of people who create a planet in balance by co-existing and co-creating within God's Laws.

Soon, precious ones, many of God's mysteries will fall away as you each come into KNOWING. Remember, as has often been said by my brother Hatonn; God is not mystical. He is only a mystery until you come into God-knowing, and thus, unfold those perceived mysteries. So be it.

I will close for now. Thank you, precious Druthea, for your service and for again listening to me.. I am always a breath away from thee, chela. I am here to work with you, but not for you. And I do wrap you in wings of love, protection and guidance that you are, in your service, an honorable reflection of God, as is YOUR desire. I love you dearly, my precious brethren on earth. Please walk in peace and love and God will show you His way. I AM Sananda, Salu.



OCTOBER 1, 1991

HUMAN OPINION VERSUS GOD-KNOWING

Greetings, my little dove, Druthca. I AM Sananda. Many of you may know me by the labels of Jesus Christ. **Esu, Issa, Immanuel, The Pale Prophet, etc.** **These** labels are mostly of human input for **ones** desiring to "**define**" mineself, who **came** as a man upon your place over some 2000 years past in your counting.

I was actually born and given the label. Immanuel, also spelled Immanuel and Emmanuel. The term means, "God with us". My inherited name, given of Our Father, **God/Aton** is SANANDA, meaning "One With God". The **one** you call in your so-called Holy Bible, **Paul the Apostle**, who was actually Saul of Tarsus, changed my **name** to Jesus Christ, which means "**The Anointed**". This **one** was not of my disciples. He was most confused and completely misunderstood mine teachings of God and Creation. And so because of his confusion, he has passed along mis-teachings in what many of you precious ones believe to be MY name, (**Jesus Christ**) which was NEVER my name in **reality**.

I AM now come, along with **many** of Our Father's Hosts, to set the record straight. You may continue to believe the lies of your adversary, also called "Satan", if you so choose, for Our Father Creator, whom I call **Aton**, meaning "The **One** Light", gave you each of His children **FREE WILL**, to **choose** for yourself.

I have not returned in physical **compression** TO YOUR PLACE at this time. I know not the time of my return. Only our One Creator **Aton** knows. I AM Spiritual Guardian along with my brother, Archangel Michael, of developing earth-human **species**. You, **dear** ones, are not our only "charge". We have many

other planets and the humans thereon within our charge of responsibility.

The degree of God-knowing accomplished upon your plane will **determine** the **level** of my accomplishment as well, for **this** is **mine** final "testing" upon these dimensions. You are my **little** brothers and I desire to bring you into God's Mansions, that you may **experience** the Glory of **LIFE** beyond the often painful and confusing limitations granted by earth physical incarnations.

Today, our subject is **Human** Opinion versus God-Knowing. You **see**, precious ones, "opinions" are simply conclusions drawn by you ones through your physical sensing experience. You ones form opinions most often from the **EFFECTS** you **experience** or observe. An opinion is not drawn from **KNOWLEDGE**. Let us see what your dictionary says:

**Opinion:** 1. A *conclusion or judgment held with confidence*, but *falling short of positive* knowledge. 2. An expert *judgment* given *formally*.

So you **see, chelas** (students of life), everyone can have a differing opinion about **let's** say, what happened at MINE crucifixion and why, but the reality is that very, very few of you who were **there** remember. You all can **have** an opinion **about** **Hatonn** and what you believe his intentions to be, but you cannot **KNOW** until the fruits of his work become obvious. And even **THEN**, many will deny **THE TRUTH** for sake of **PRIDEFUL** opinion.

You all form opinions about one another constantly in your inter-relationships. In every circumstance you experience, you **form** an opinion. That is, **until** you desire **TO KNOW** **God** within you. Then your human opinions will fall aside along with human **ego** limitations, to make room for **GOD-KNOWLEDGE** to unfold.

Also realize, chelas, most human judgments are reached by hanging tightly onto opinions you've formed, without forming the desire **TO KNOW**. Often it takes work to discover The

Truth about any circumstance. And many generations have experienced passing on their formed opinions from one generation to the next within the family structure.

IF you were born, for example, in a Southern Baptist household and were constantly indoctrinated as to HOW you should think and believe, you will most likely have had difficulty questioning the belief structure, especially when your questions were not appreciated nor accepted by your elders.

Many of you ones have escaped the chains of a "belief" structure which was imposed upon you to find Self and God within you. Also many ones of you even went to an extreme of rebellion and became "so called" Atheists, having become completely disheartened by the "faith" of your parents.

I repeat what I told you ones when I was human those many years past, "I and My *Father are One*. Know *Our Father within you* for *there* lies the *Kingdom* of Heaven." You will experience in your ignorance and continue to form your human opinions and judgments until the **DESIRE** is great within you to KNOW The Truth and Father Within. Then you will not longer ask, in ignorance and superstition, what God can give you and what God can DO for you, but instead you will say to Our Father, "Please *show me Father, what I must* do to *sustain in only YOUR* service *that I may* be *an honorable reflection of YOU* in every *thought, word and* deed. Not MY *will Father, only let THINE* will be *done*."

In this way you will give back unto God so that He can give unto you. You then, precious ones, are well on your road to responsible co-creation with God-Knowing.

### ONE TRUTH, MANY EXPRESSIONS THEREOF

I am repeating the words of wisdom expressed recently by my brother, **Hatonn**. There are not MANY truths, only ONE. You each will express and manifest life to the degree of understanding and comprehension of The Truth. You will respond to circumstances and other humans based upon your adherence

and comprehension of God's ONE law which is BALANCE in all transactions. Also called RYTHMIC BALANCED INTERCHANGE.

All the laws written by Our Father and explicitly expressed within "*The Phoenix Operator-Owner Manual*" allow focus and choice of adherence to God's One Law of BALANCE. When you defy any of those laws you create unbalanced circumstances of which you will reap the consequences. This is why we effort to encourage you to find and KNOW Cosmic Spiritual Truth and remember The Laws given forth for Human experience, because ignorance will not prevent or excuse you from the consequences of defying Cosmic Law.

I say REMEMBER the Laws because YOU are born KNOWING them. That is, of course, as long as you have the gift of soul conscience from our ONE Creator.

So you see, you have freedom of loving balanced expression in co-creation with God as long as His ONE LAW of Balance is not defied.

For example, I will discuss The One Truth about immortality. Immortality means no end to existence and therefore on-going life somewhere within the ONE MIND of God. It is simply birth and rebirth.

Death as you observe it is simply a transition of the soul. The soul does not end or die. Although it can return to or be re-folded back into the One Mind of Our Creator. There may be many opposing opinions of that truth, but it matters not, for it is THE TRUTH and it is best to KNOW it than to deny it by self-delusion and opinion.

### WHAT ABOUT LOVE?

God IS LOVE. The Father/Mother sex conditioned divided lights of His thinking come from His Knowing. From His Knowing comes His One Desire, Love expressed in Motion of which his divided thinking CAUSED. And then, of course, a

return to the rest or voidance within God's mind. This simply means no illusion of separation is experienced. Only God-Knowing and God-Love. Again, I suggest you carefully read the *Phoenix Journals* called. *The Pleiades Connection Series*, Volumes 1-8. There within, my beloved brothers, Hatonn and Germain beautifully and explicitly express, from the KNOWING of Aton, the details regarding the nature, structure and workings of God/Aton and His Creation.

For those of you of mine precious ones who truly DESIRE to know THE ONE Truth, we give forth the information (in over 40 Journals now), to allow for your unfolding. You must understand that your unfolding will occur in direct relationship to the degree of your DESIRE to KNOW God within you. YOU, therefore will determine by comprehension of THE LAW of Balance and the Level of LOVE you hold within, through God-Knowing, the degree of responsibility for co-creation which you will express.

### PREFERENCE VERSUS OPINION

I wish to further clarify the difference between what you ones might call "preference" and opinion.

**Preference** involves choice of expression for enjoyment, comfort or beauty. It does not mean that if you prefer the color blue that red is evil or bad or lesser. Or if you prefer to grow roses, that carnations are less beautiful. If you **decide** carnations are less beautiful or that red is ugly, **that then** is your opinion, for in God-knowing, you would know the unique beauty of each flower in His Creation, as well as the unique beauty of each color in His spectrum coming from the ONE Light. In other words, you may have preference and still appreciate the equal beauty of ALL expressions which may seem different or unusual.

Now we come to "preference" which does involve defiance of Cosmic Laws of Balance. You have ones who have coined a term called "sexual preference" which is a label given to qualify sexual behavior practiced by same sex individuals. I don't care

how you qualify your behavior, or what you prefer regarding it, THE TRUTH is that Homosexual SEXUAL behavior is SERIOUS defiance of COSMIC Law. Sexual behavior has NOTHING to do with giving LOVE. And to choose behavior which degrades and damages the human body, as well as calling it love, which degrades the human soul, will cause inner torment and painful demise of the ones who practice same.

We, of God's Hosts, will not sanction behavior which defies His Laws! The quicker you ones KNOW and live the Truth, the quicker you will free yourselves from the adversary of physical illusion!

Can you LOVE a person of same sex? Of course. We speak of sexual exchange PHYSICAL behavior. LOVE is not at all related to sexual behavior as many of you have come to believe.

Even in your heterosexual unions there is almost NO sexual expression practiced with GOD-LOVE! What happened to RESPONSIBILITY? It is amazing that for ten minutes of "pleasure" responsibility is seldom even considered. And then when a child is conceived, "Oh my", says the couple. "We don't want this child". WHY DID YOU NOT THINK OF THIS BEFORE YOU JUMPED IN INBETWEEN THE SHEETS TOGETHER? Instead you ones often choose or "prefer" to KILL, yes MURDER, the unborn babe. You ones can deny The TRUTH throughout eternity, but until you stand responsible for self and choices and until you start including GOD in your decisions, you will struggle with the consequences of your choices made in ignorance of God's LAWS.

So in closing on "preference", let me say that you may prefer to listen to Mozart, or grow roses today, but don't leave out the option of listening to Beethoven or growing carnations tomorrow. Learn to enjoy and APPRECIATE ALL the variety of beauty given of our Creator God--from the tropical rain forest to the desert--and you will find much enjoyment and peace in your LIFE journey, whether it be physical or non-physical.

OCTOBER 4, 1991

THE ADVERSARY GAINS MOMENTUM. AH! SO  
GOD'S PEOPLE!

And of course, **make sure ALL of your preferences include GOD** and adherence to His Laws of Balance. In this way do many more doors open into the **experience** of the **Kingdom of Heaven** within you, instead of being shut into limitation and disharmony by the self-imposed intolerance, which comes from **ignorance** of NOT KNOWING and NOT SERVING GOD **who** exists WITHIN you. So be it.

I **AM** Sananda, One With God, in His service within Creation. May these words give you **CAUSE** to ponder your journey **more** fully and awaken **within** you **GOD-KNOWING** to **replace** the old and worn-out opinions which serve none save **the** adversary who would keep you from YOUR Divine Spiritual Inheritance. Walk together, one with the other, all "races" and "**religions**" in Knowledge. Peace. **Tolerance** and Love that balance can be **re-**stored through **UNITY** of common values in **GODLINESS**. Thank you for your service, my precious little dove, Druthca. I love you dearly and am so very pleased to have you as **one** of my blessed scribes. Salu.

Greetings precious Druthca! I AM Sananda. I come in the service of Holy, Divine **God** of Light, Our Creator.

Oh my precious, precious little brothers, the human impact **seems** unhearable to many ones in our direct crew. **KNOW** that it is **NOT more** than you **can bear**, for it is the **adversary** who would **have** you believe **otherwise**. Your **tempers** are rising and still you must not allow yourselves to **lose** focus of **WHY** you are **here** and for whom you **have come** to serve.

**Each** of you **must** look at **self** when you **perceive** "lack of **communication**" and **effort** to correct your own **miscommunication** or **misunderstandings** in **communication**. **Be gentle** with self and with **each other**. **WE NEED NO MARTYRS!**

**Remember**, it takes **TWO** or **more** to **miscommunicate** or **mis-**understand the **other**. And if **YOU** are **the** one who perceives **the** problem, **then** it is **YOU** who **must make the** first effort to rectify it. You may actually find that **YOUR** perception or opinion about a **situation was not accurate**. We call this **RE-**SPONSIBLE **communication**.

It is **easy** to **sit** and **speculate** about, **blame**, condemn and criticize the actions or **decisions** of **another**, but chelas **WHO** do you **think** you **serve** when you **conspire** against others of **YOUR** own **beloved brothers** without discussing your **confusion** with the one you **disagree** with. You **guessed** it!

Commander **Hatonn** has told you **MANY** times that **the pres-**ures upon you ones would increase as **THE WORD** makes **its** **progress**. **DO** you not **see** the adversary diligently at work **within** you ones? **And** yet, I honor **ALL** of you for even in the

face of the worst **bombardment** of this **core circle** to date, you are still **getting** THE WORD out, **albeit**, without much joy.

Let's look at some things here. **The adversary** has tried to take Dharma and Oberli out now for several years. **The adversary** has tried desperately to stop George and Desiree' in the Publishing and speaking. What has actually **happened** is that the bond between **these** ones has only **STRENGTHENED** and their commitments only have become **more** focused and **stronger**, **MUCH** to the dismay of the **adversary**.

Now this is not to say you ones of the **crew** are somehow **less** important or have had it "easy". For if you **see** it not. I will **tell** you that you of the core group have **been** and will **continue** to be targeted more vehemently in the days ahead! We warned you of this!

Never forget, precious ones of mine, that ALL jobs can be replaced and filled by another. And **since** the adversary has been unable to **shake** Dharma and **Oberli**, George and **Desiree'** from their **commitments**, the adversary will continue to increase the **bombardment** upon the **rest** of you of God's precious core workers to stop THE WORD. (**While** continuing to bombard your "leadership".) **The adversary** HOPES to cause **inner** mutiny and confusion, **rebellion** and disunity. **JUST LOOK AT YOUR WORLD, PEOPLE!!**

Druthea thinks she must go and fix it all for you ones. **NO! NO!..NO!** You ones **WILL NOW** take individual responsibility for communicating your **ideas** and **needs**, **OR IT WON'T HAPPEN FOR YOU!** If you are intimidated by George or Oberli, **THEN THAT IS YOUR PROBLEM TO SOLVE!** We cannot ask them to hold your hands and **beg** you to "please tell me how you **feel**". If you have skills or **abilities** they might **need**, it is up to **each** of you to **communicate this** to **these** ones who have been entrusted to make these sorts of decisions. And please, precious ones, I honor Patricia who gives all. I request that you **ones** not put **her** in the **middle** of YOUR complaints. **She** has about had enough of a load without also trying to constantly pacify the **hurt**

feelings of you of our precious "volunteers". That is not **HER** job. Do you hear?

Are these ones of your **leadership** perfect? Of course not. **They**, too, are **tired** and become short **tempered** and/or **impatient**. You ones must be easier on one another and not **wear** the emotions of **ego** upon thy **sleeves** waiting to be hurt or ignored. Again, I **repeat**, many of you ones play the part of **VICTIM** constantly. You are playing right into the hands and control of the adversary and most of you **see** it not!

### LOOK FIRST AT SELF

I request that you **EACH** look at **self**, at perhaps how you can **make** adjustments here or **there** in order to create the **UNITY** you **MUST** have in order to continue in this crucial work **TOGETHER**.

**Remember** I said not to look for the splinter in your brothers eye. **FIRST** pull the **splinter** from your **OWN!** In order for you all to accomplish your work, **which** will **increase** in the days **ahead**, you **must** **COMMUNICATE** and **offer** suggestions from own **experience** to be considered.

This means that all suggestions are welcome, only not all will be **implemented** so please **keep ego** attachment out of your offers of assistance, or I ask you what is **YOUR intent?** If it is to be the genius with the great ideas, then you may find your ego in your **toes**, waiting to be stepped upon. When help is offered by you **WITH LOVE**, there is **NO** expectation for ego-fulfillment. You will not be attached to the opinions of others. you will learn to allow for your individual differences of **opinion** as long as **YOUR COMMON GOAL** is accomplished! That of course is to **GET THE WORD OUT!**

### THERE IS NO COMPROMISE WHEN IT COMES TO TELLING TRUTH!

Did you **read** that **carefully?** I, too, honor **Desiree'** for not **allowing** the opinions of one whom she greatly respects and ad-

tries to deter her from HER commitment in introducing the messages we bring. She has struggled with "how" to give her presentations to please so-called fundamentalist Christians for almost two months now. She has efforted to read portions of the Bible, two versions which she has and is frankly quite appalled at the deceptions she has found contained within. She only recently has understood that she cannot "couch" the Truth as she understands it. Most especially when she is presenting the very Soul essence of God and Creation at THIS time when mankind is screaming for Truth and connection with God! Yes you can help them to relate to you and at least gain enough curiosity to check for themselves, but chelas, THEY WILL DO IT AND FIND TRUTH FOR THEMSELVES OR IT WON'T BE DONE FOR THEM!

THE BIBLE-FOLLOWING CHRISTIANS, AS WELL AS ALL ONES UPON EARTH SHAN WILL BE GIVEN THE OPPORTUNITY TO HEAR THE TRUTH ABOUT GOD AND THE DECEPTIONS CONTAINED WITHIN THEIR SO-CALLED "HOLY" BOOKS. GEORGE AND DESIREE HAVE AGREED TO PRESENT IT WITHOUT INTENTIONAL COMPROMISE OR THEY WOULD NOT HAVE BEEN GIVEN TO PRESENT IT!

If oncs deny the Truth, then so be it. God allows choice through His gift of free-will. None will choose for another and it is NONE of your business what they think of ANY of you of our messengers or of the message. It is not the job of God's messengers to make the people take the medicine for their salvation and soul-evolution.

### OROWING PAINS

Please know, We of God's Hosts are pleased, very pleased as we witness the growth of you ones of our workers! As you each overcome each new obstacle put in your path, you will find the inner fulfillment which comes from KNOWING you are serving well. No it is not easy, and often it is painful and confusing. Please NEVER forget, each of you precious ones, that you are NOT alone and when the adversary is attacking you more vi-

ciously than ever, well then, you must be posing quite a threat to "him"!

The adversary knows YOUR "weaknesses", for example, in self-esteem, often before you are truly aware of them. Honor the adversary for challenging these "weak" areas in ego, for when you recognize and pull the sliver of wood from your own eye, you WILL BECOME stronger. And although the bombardment will NOT lessen in these days ahead, it will bother you less as you keep first in mind, commitment and service to God. And secondly, honor and LOVE each other as brothers and sisters, whom need each other to fulfill the tasks as a team of individuals called "God's hands and feet" to get HIS Word out to a spiritually desperate and physically dying mankind on earth.

I will close this document and allow my scribe to attend to other duties. Precious Druthca, thank you for sitting for me this day, in spite of other earthly concerns. I know it was difficult for you. May these words help bring understanding and peace within mine precious workers that they find UNITY and the joy which comes from same. Walk gently, little dove, Dru, in peace and love. I am ever with thee. Each of you who call, will receive the answer without compromise that you need, NOT necessarily what you may WANT to hear. Please listen to your instructions. We will accomplish our task together, as long as each one's intent is directed to GOD's service!

I AM Sananda. Please send love to our precious brother, R., he is suffering greatly the bombardment, and feeling as a failure. He is, as yet, unable to "hear" and to "see" beyond the cloud of confusion and pain. Please be gentle with him. Go in peace. Salu.

## CHAPTER 28

OCTOBER 8, 1991

### EMOTIONAL SHAKEUP

I AM SANANDA. I come in service to Holy Divine God of Light and Love. Greetings precious Druthea. I hear your petition for understanding and truth. Will you hear me now, precious one of Mine?

It matters not WHO was author of that document. The lesson lies in response of ones to same. You, chela, must not jump to conclusions about intent of the writer, only intent of self. This is what I ask you to ponder.

I ask you not to condemn self and feel as a failure. You must become aware of that which you do and why you do it. This is a part of your growth, not punishment or condemnation.

Let us begin by asking how you feel. For you cannot understand the lesson until you remove the emotions which cloud with opinion and NOT knowing. Alright, you admit to being angry and resentful, unappreciated and confused.

Who are you truly angry with, chela. I'll tell you if you are not correct in perception. Do not be afraid. Yes, you are angry with self first and that is why you lash out to feel resentment, unappreciation and then comes the confusion.

You blame self for inadequate communication skills. For not properly supporting your supporting cast as you perceive it "should" have been done. For "failing" George in proper communication of accounting of business losses to Hatonn. You feel most inadequate with "people" management. And chela, you can just join the crowd with that one. For it takes time and work and MUTUAL commitment of all to accomplish all that YOU feel responsible for.

And then come all the opinions of the supporting cast of what is WRONG and nothing is said by these ones who complain the most about what is RIGHT! So it is natural, chela that you and G. feel confused and inadequate. For the blame is being DUMPED upon you and YOUR response has been to ALLOW it!

YOU TWO are being asked to change everything and very few of the rest of this group are efforting to take any responsibility for making NECESSARY changes in themselves. I am very sorry if this offends ones. It is time that these ones be HELPED in the restructuring and offered GENUINE and viable suggestions for doing same for they are now left floundering with many reluctant workers and volunteers who REFUSE TO OFFER POSITIVE COMMUNICATION. EGO-TRIPPING? Desiree' and George certainly are not perfect and have and continue to have constant attack upon ego perceptions and constantly are facing rebalancing decisions as if walking upon a tight rope. AND MANY OF YOU ONES ARE SHAKING THE ROPE MOPING THEY FALL! SO BE IT!

Desiree' has pleaded for guidance and what she must do and change to make this right with everyone. SHE AND GEORGE CANNOT DO THIS ALONE. And I will not ask them to continue as it is. IS THAT WHAT YOU WANT? BE VERY CAREFUL WHAT YOU SAY FOR GOD HEARS YOUR HEART! DO YOU WANT TO OVERTHROW YOUR "LEADERSHIP"? FOR YOU PERCEIVE YOU CAN DO IT BETTER?

I WILL CERTAINLY HOPE THAT YOU CHOOSE TO REPAIR THIS SHIP YOU ARE ON FOR THE CONSEQUENCES OF NOT JOINTLY DOING SO WILL PROVE TO BE UNBEARABLE FOR MOST OF YOU. GUILT TRIP. I NEED NOT PLAY SILLY HUMAN GAMES. I SIMPLY SHOW YOU HOW I SEE IT HAS COME TO BE. AND MY FATHER ATON HAS ENTRUSTED ME WITH THE HUMANS UPON THIS ENTIRE PLANET AND I CANNOT ALLOW MY SELF-GOD-CHOSEN HANDS AND FEET TO

CONTINUE WITH THIS EMOTIONAL ROLLER COASTER OF SELFISHNESS AND IRRESPONSIBILITY!

I ASK ALL OF YOU, NOT JUST GEORGE, DESIREE', DHARMA AND OBERLI TO BE RESPONSIBLE FOR EGO BALANCING IN SELF. **DESIREE'** NEVER WANTED TO COME HERE, AND THEN THIS BECAME HER HOME. NOW, FRANKLY, SHE CAN'T WAIT TO LEAVE! DOES **THIS MAKE YOU FEEL GOOD?**

### GOSSIP. GOSSIP. GOSSIP... THE ADVERSARY'S GAME

ALL of you oncs gossip about **one** another. Do you think We of God's Hosts don't **KNOW** how you feel and think. When you ask us in. **WE KNOW**. If you throw God out in **ego-tantrum**. So **be** it.

Did G & D make an incorrect **decision** regarding Sandy for Office Manager'? **They picked the person THEY** felt could best handle the job and **SHE offered** to HELP IN ANY WAY **SHE COULD**. How about **the rest** of you? Oh **yes** YOU work only for **ATON**, not for or with George. And now **there** are oncs of you **WHO REFUSE to give** her a chance to do a job **she** has done (managing people) for **MANY** years. Is **she** perfect? Of course not. **She** is willing to do **ALL** she knows and is receiving to solve these **problems**. To **bridge** these gaps. Do **rectify these miscommunication** and personality differences. How about **YOU?** And this is **NOT even the job she has come** to do.

**But she sees that G & D need** this help and she is **WILLING** to work with **them** and with **YOU**. Will you **give** this a **chance?** What will **YOU** do to bring about positive change?

"Volunteers" and this includes G & D and **Dharma & Oberli**, do you **KNOW** why you volunteer? What do **YOU** expect to gain? **You ones** who "work **beyond** reasonable **expectation**", **WHY** do you beat yourselves to death and then **expect** human accolades?

Do you know that I have suggested to these ones **NOT** to have volunteers any longer, for many resent being so, and refuse to talk about it **except** behind the backs of G & D. This **means** to nearly "break the camel's back" for G & D financially cannot ever "break even" with the **production** of so many books AND this newspaper on a continuous basis with the current sales they have been receiving. The **volume** of books and newspaper subscriptions must double for this financial burden to ease. And **although** it is nudging upward, it is **VERY** slowly doing so. The "other" book sales are poured mostly back into printing **more JOURNALS** and advertising. AND YOU ONES **INSINUATE** that "**GREAT PROFITS**" must be somehow hoarded by these ones! **WRONG, WRONG, WRONG!**

And so you would **PUSH them** out just **before the very possibility** that the "sales" bubble will burst forth in abundance?! **I WILL NOT HAVE THIS!** YOU **desire** STATUS? YOU **DESIRE** MORE MONEY? YOU **DESIRE** SOME **COMPENSATION?** **THEN YOU ARE RESPONSIBLE FOR COMMUNICATING TO THE HUMANS WHO WILL DO THE BEST THEY KNOW HOW TO ACCOMMODATE YOUR SITUATION, OR YOU WILL GO ELSEWHERE TO GROW-UP! SO BE IT!**

**These** are difficult times, **my** precious ones, **most** difficult indeed. And my "heart" is **heavy from** seeing **ALL** of your pain and **self-abuse** and **abuse** of **one** another for pettiness, ego pettiness. You **must each** decide **now** what **YOU** are willing to do **FOR** God, not just for **self**, to **be** martyr and "better" or lessor than another. Do you say to **GOD**. "Oh God look what I do for you and no **one** appreciates **ALL that I do**. **We** is me." I must say, **MOST** of you do. You have no trust between you ones and **the envy makes some** of you look like the "green" martians depicted in your **media**.

**Please know** that you are all so very precious to **me**. I honor each and every one for **his/her** contributions, **even** in the face of full **emotional human** bombardment by your adversary. You **WILL** learn. And We of **God's** Hosts will walk with you and **guide** you so that you can chose to niove self beyond the blind



OCTOBER 28, 1991

HYPOCRISY KEAKS ITS UGLY HEAD

limitations you set for yourselves. All of you have been pushed beyond human limitations and it is often most painful indeed. Your pain is MY pain as well.

So please, my brethren be gentle in your thoughts and words and deeds with self and one another. You can and will pull yourself from the quicksand of human impact IF you make your lifeline, GOD. For His way is the only way to spiritual freedom and peace within. So be it. I AM Sananda, One with God, in His service. Thank you for listening my precious dove, Druthca. You are of me as I am of you. I love you ones beyond human words. Go in Peace. Salu.

Greetings my precious little sister, Druthca. I AM Sananda, one with God, in service to His Holy Light and Divine Presence. Many ones know me as Jesus the Christ, Immanuel, Esu, Esa and The Pale Prophet. It matters not what I am called, for I hear thine petitions directed to my being. And so, too, do I hear the curses given in MY name and that of Our Father God.

My scribe, called Druthca, is most saddened this day for what she perceives as intentional pain thrust at her and the ones she holds dear to her heart. I denounced the hypocrites of mine time of life upon Earth. These were the Pharisees and other ones of "false" religions. You ones now face the same challenge and the hypocrisy exists and is allowed among even my most devoted workers.

I ask you each one to look in the mirror and confront that hypocrite. "Not I!" You exclaim. Look more closely, chelas, for ALL of you have been hypocritical in your behavior at one time or another and MANY of you STILL are, this very day, spreading little rumors and gossip about one another about things that are so ridiculous and petty that I wish you could see yourselves IN ACTION upon a video screen, for most of you DENY it and when confronted continue to deny responsibility.

When you speak kindly directly to the face of another and then form opinions behind their back which are contrary and reveal your true feelings of personal inferiority and then voice them publicly to others, YOU ARE A HYPOCRITE in your behavior. If you ones listen to another's opinion about this or that person and do not bother to first consult with the person in question to find the truth, then you are behaving as a gossip hypocrite.

If you are in the presence of one who openly proclaims opinions and judgements and/or complains about others of your acquaintance, what do you DO about it? Do you ignore them? Do you agree and conspire with them? Do you confront the gossip hypocrite directly to STOP the behavior in your presence? Do you let the ones know what is said about them? Do you turn the other cheek? WHAT DO YOU DO? That is the lesson, precious chelas. HOW MUCH LONGER WILL YOU ALLOW, ALLOW AND ALLOW THIS INTENTIONAL DEUSION BETWEEN YOU ONES? Oh, are you AFRAID to confront the adversarial behavior? Join the most of humanity then. For that is why you remain as SHEEPL and not as the LIGHT of leadership. For you have ALLOWED the adversary to bully you around and steal your dignity. The adversary will WALK RIGHT OVER THE TOP OF YOU AND SMASH THE LIFEBLOOD OF ALL GODLINESS FROM YOU IF YOU ALLOW IT! IF YOU ONES OF MINE HERE IN THE united States of America DO NOT STOP THIS MADNESS. YOU WILL BIZ DEVoured COMPLETELY BY EVIL, AND SO TOO THE REST OF YOUR PLANET!!!

Was I gentle in my confrontations with my adversaries here? HARDLY! I was direct and to the point. I acted with the AUTHORITY GIVEN OF MY FATHER WITHIN ME AND EXPRESSED HIS POWER AND UNBENDING JUSTICE AND GRACE AND LOVE THROUGH ME. I was denounced, discredited, slandered and finally CRUCIFIED by EVIL, but that did NOT stop my work on this planet; for Our Father sent me to serve and bring His presence into action for all to witness and learn from. He never promised it would be easy and I came KNOWING what I had to face.

### WHEN YOU ARE CENTERED BY GOD

IF YOU ARE AFRAID, then you are not centered by the Power of GODLINESS within you for you deny your power and so become helpless in the degree of denial in self. FEAR is an emotional HUMAN response. YOU CHOOSE TO FEAR. NO ONE MAKES YOU AFRAID. LIKE ALL EMOTIONAL RESPONSES, YOU CHOOSE HOW YOU WILL RESPOND!

This is one of your challenges, chelas; can you conquer your fear and continue in service to God? Don't expect not to feel it. See it simply as a warning flag. "Here is where I lack trust and faith and knowledge of the protection and guidance of MY Holy Creator, God working within me." Do you begin to see, precious ones of mine? YOU CHOOSE and so YOU MUST LIVE WITH THE CONSEQUENCES OF YOUR CHOICES! If you become paralyzed by fear to the point you allow evil to occur and you ignore it or feed it, you have therefore denied the presence and power of GOD within you to change the situation. And just look at your world, people. This corruption exists because those involved turned away and ALLOWED it to continue for they were more afraid of the perceived power of the adversary to harm them than they were trusting and in knowledge about GOD'S POWER who exists within self! You deny God and YOU ARE POWERLESS, HELPLESS PAWNS, and so it has become.

We, of His Hosts, come to remind you of THIS power. You need not BELIEVE ONE WORD. YOU MUST KNOW, KNOW, KNOW. And you will never know anything of Truth until YOU DESIRE TO KNOW TRUTH AND SERVE THE WILL OF OUR CREATOR IN CALLING THE BLUFF OF THE ADVERSARY EVERY TIME YOU RECOGNIZE IT TO REAR ITS UGLY HEAD!!! We will not force you. nor can we force you to come into KNOWLEDGE. You will choose to KNOW or you will choose to BELIEVE the lies thrust at you and ALLOW evil behavior to destroy you. WHICH WILL IT BE, CHELAS? There is no inbetween! Do you have the courage to CAST out the adversary from your presence? For remember this, when God within shows you there is a problem here in front of you and you do nothing to change it yourself, you become a part of the problem.

### WHY DO THE SCRIBES HAVE "PEN" NAME?

This is the question of mine one, Druthea, who writes for me and other representatives directly from Our Lighted Source whom we often call ATON, meaning the ONE Light or Cause.

I will explain this to all since many have questioned the intent and why this is done.

I will speak only in **the** case of Druthca who is, in her own mind, a fairly "new" receiver, but in fact has **been** guided and protected since she **agreed** to come to Earth in **service**. She is human, like all **the rest** of you. **She** is unsure of how she does this for she perceives no separation **from** **mineself** and Lord Michael, St. **Germain** and **Aton**. **There** is **NO** separation, chelas, **except** in the energy expression of **knowledge**. This scribe's confusion **comes because** most of what **we give**, **SHE KNOWS already**. The way it is expressed is simply somewhat different **than** her own "personality". She feels as if **she** is given information from **ONE MIND** and so it is. **Knowledge** of truth of spiritual connection is the **SAME** knowledge. It is simply communicated in different ways and styles. It is **the same** Truth. Do **we** all think **alike**? We **KNOW** alike. When knowledge is acquired and put into action and works, **yes** we are in agreement and **enjoy** the **creative** ways we work **together** to express this **knowledge**.

Is Druthca inspired? Often, as are many of you who know you "receive" knowledge from **something** beyond your **ego** perception. This scribe is instructed to use the label or pen name for the time being **BY HER AT ATON'S REQUEST**. She does not desire **personal** ego acknowledgment for this work. She does not wish to be treated as a special guru of some kind and really wants to keep her ego self separate from **the** teachings. She wants all of you to know that you **need** not have illusions of some "perfect" **person here**, for she does occasionally **feel** most **inadequate**, fearful, angry **and** saddened, as any human does who **witnesses** and participates within this drama upon your sick planet. **She** is a human **being** filling a role she agreed and was trained to fill. The message **is** what is **important** for you to ponder. And **we** honor **the messenger** for **her** devotion and **commitment** in **spite** of the unkindness thrust at **her**. So be it.

Druthca has **been sent** for other important work besides this work and **the shoes seem** much bigger than **her feet** at this **time**. So **while she** grows into **her** responsibility **here**, she **desires** pri-

vacy and **no notoriety**, for **even I** as Immanuel said, when I lived as **human upon earth**, "**These things I do YOU CAN DO AND GREATER**." **She** also **feels** badly if ones are critical of **the message** so until **she** achieves a certain degree of balanced **detachment** from ego **self** and ego opinions of others, we **agree** to **allow** the **use** of her "**pen**" name.

**The** name itself **means** "bringer of strength, teacher and Gift of **God**" and is the "**higher**" name **We** of **the** Hosts know **her** by. So in reality it is her "**real**" name. So be it. I trust that this **serves** as **adequate** explanation, precious chelas. You will know **when** to **come** forward in identity as receiver; it is not necessary at this time so do not worry or fret **about** it, beloved **little** sister. And **remember**, it **matters not** what ones think of **YOU** or **the MESSAGE**. You **have** agreed to bring it as I Jesus, **Immanuel** did **when** I was in physical format. I will hold you closely within mine light, precious, for you are a part of **mineself**, of my very family, and I cannot and will not ever leave you alone.

To you of my brethren on Earth, **please** be **gentle** with yourselves and **one** another, love **each** other and love your "enemics" for you will find even they are a part of you and offer you lessons which will lead you **home**, if you only recognize your **power** and knowledge which has existed **WITHIN** you and will **never separate** from you. We are all related for we **all come** from our **ONE** Divine Holy **Creator, God/Aton**. "That which you do to the least **of** mine you do to me." So be it.

I AM Sananda, which simply **means** One with **God**, my **inherited** label or earned awareness. No more and no **less**. All **of** you will join me. **When** it will be is your choice. I love you so greatly. When you will simply know the love of our Father within you, you could not utter one unkind word about another, you would not have **the need** to create such a word called "hypocrite", **for** the behavior would **not exist**. Ponder it, precious ones, Ponder that which you do or **DO NOT DO**. **God** will show you that which you must do. Will you listen to **the** still **quiet** voice **of God** within you? Thank you, my little dove, Druthca, for your service. Do not **remain** long in sadness, precious, for your light **is** much needed and your brothers are **de-**

pending upon your help in service. Be at peace within and  
KNOW. Salu.

## CHAPTER 30

NOVEMBER 25, 1991

### FEAR. FEAR. FEAR

Greetings precious little sister Druthca. I AM SANANDA. The term simply means "One With God" in earned awareness. You may know me as Jesus Christ, Immanuel, Esu, Pale Prophet, and etc.

I AM the one who walked your place some 2000 years past in your counting. I am not returned in the physical at this time. I promised to go and prepare a place for you, each of you of God's children. This I have done with the assistance of His Hosts. The time is coming for my return upon your place to bring you ones of God's home to His places in the higher dimensions than this one you journey upon. This final return will also mark the time My Father sends me for the FINAL confrontation upon this place with the Evil Ones that we may reclaim His Kingdom now possessed by and run by evil.

You ones have lost your way and we of God's Hosts are come to show you the way home. It works not by grace or belief or faith alone. You earn your way into "graduation" through knowledge, awareness and adherence to Cosmic Law, put simply: BALANCE in all transactions and interactions with life.

You as spiritually primitive developing humans are now being tested greatly as to your commitment TO KNOW TRUTH and KNOWINGLY balance within God's Laws. This is called serving THE ONE CREATOR as His Co-creator within Creation. You earn your ability to Co-create, and many of you ones are learning now very quickly how to discern that which is of GOD and that which is the lie of His Adversary.

This is what we bring forth: TRUTH which can be verified. We offer an open door to Spiritual TRUTH which YOU each are unfolding in this time of awakening, this time of seeking and

now finding GOD, who has always been WITHIN you. You need walk through **the door we** open unto you ones so that you may **find** your verification through your DESIRE TO KNOW and then TAKING THE NECESSARY ACTION TO KNOW, AND THUS CREATE WITH GOD HIS VISION OF PEACE. This is what we mean **when** we say, "God works WITH you, not FOR you", and "God has already done His part, YOU must now do **YOURS**."

In order to DO God's will you must **KNOW** GOD within you and **be like** unto Him. **God only gives** and regives love. All of His Creation has **been created** through this **fundamental** principle of love giving and regiving. You must give to God so that **He** can regive to you. The imbalance you exist within at (his time **has** occurred **simply** because you have **forgotten** or ignored this basic fundamental **principle** of God's Nature and **the nature** of Creation. This law of life in motion is absolute. Do you **see**, precious ones, you suffer the consequences of **defiance** of the Laws whether or not you KNOW or you don't **KNOW** WHY.

### "WHY" SEEKS CAUSE

Many of you parents will notice many "Why" questions coming from your children. A child, unless discouraged, will naturally seek to know CAUSE. And **every** adult who finds any **measure** of happiness, harmony and success in **his/her life has** found the Cause of creating harmony (if it truly **be** so) through giving love, whether or not it was done knowingly or unknowingly.

Many ones petition God and say, "**Please give me more money**", "**Please give me happiness**". **When** in **actuality** if these "wishes" delude them, it is simply because the one petitioning God to do His part (which **He** already has done) has NOT done his part in **the** creation of that which he says he desires.

These ones might better ask God, "**Please show me whar I MUST KNOW and DO in order to create happiness and abundance in my life**".

And even better than that, why not simply say: "**Father please show me that which I NEED to know and DO in order to sustain in YOUR service, that I may BE an honorable reflection of YOU in my every thought, word and deed. Nor my will, Father, only let THINE will BE DONE.**" In this particular decree, you are setting aside YOUR altered-ego perception of what YOU "think" you need and are, instead, allowing your Creator within you to show you what you actually do need to know and do to remain in HIS service and BE like unto Him, giving and regiving love.

Then, of course, you must be willing to listen for your answers and direction and then ACT upon what you are given to act upon.

Since I have named this document "Fear, Fear, Fear", I will now explain WHY.

Nearly all humans who exist upon earth **Shan** at this time have **experienced** FEAR in **some** way or **another**. You **ones** are **FEAR** motivated and programmed. FEAR is a product of your **physical** plane and of the appearance of separation from **God**. Promoting and inducing Fear is a favored method of control **used** by **the evil** adversary. You **see** no one can **MAKE** you afraid. YOU CHOOSE TO BE AFRAID AS A RESPONSE. Just as you choose **to** be pleased as a response. Many religions have produced and developed a god of fear and wrath and punishment. I will **tell** you that **Father/Mother** Creator is NONE of these emotions. These belong to His Adversary and are acted out upon the physical dimensions. Those who are very attached to the physical body and places and things are often easy to frighten.

You ones will **flounder helplessly**, dangling by your emotions until, of **course**, you find GOD of Light and Love within you and have thus committed to His Will in service. Then **and only** then will your **doubts** and **fears become obscure** memories in **the** motion picture called "you".

I am speaking of an inner peace which mine scribe has tried to describe as "sitting in the hand of God, secure and more than secure, the fear is gone". And yet she knows that even these words do not **completely** describe her reeling. She is describing **detachment** from earth physical emotions. Does that mean she is now totally unemotional and NEVER afraid. NO. It simply means she now knows the difference and knows it is **HER** choice as to how she will respond in all circumstances. She has become acutely aware of her responsibility of creating her life. And in her decision to serve GOD OF LIGHT AND LOVE, He has helped her recognize her folly of blame, helplessness and separation from God. In other words, her **lifeline** (God) is secure, strong and solid as **SHE** has done her part to make it so.

What I have described above is a part of the process of attaining God-Awareness and growing into God-Knowingness. Detachment, both emotional and physical, is a large stepping-stone across the raging river of life in the physical which takes your soul-mind consciousness into the higher light dimensions. Each of you who so choose to "graduate" will in the days ahead (if not already achieved) be tested until you do step upon that stone of detachment and release this illusionary world of duality and limitation and move into the Kingdom of Heaven which is LOVE.

Does this mean you float away into the clouds? Hardly, my precious ones. It simply means you are given MORE responsibility in the reclamation process. You either are or will assist God's Hosts and Me, Sananda, in confronting the evil adversary and reclaiming God's Kingdom here. There is MUCH awakening of the little sleepy lambs to be done. Each of you will be moved, I trust passionately moved, to awaken your brethren and expose the lies of the adversary. You will KNOWINGLY wear the armor of God in His service and you will abide KNOWINGLY within His basic laws of balance. It is really very simple.

We have given you all the tools within **THE PHOENIX JOURNALS** to DO just that. If you are unsure about the laws and the nature and structure of God and His Universe and need some

clear and concise reminders, please read *"The Phoenix Operator-Owner Manual"* as well as the EIGHT books in *"The Pleiades Connection"* series. Do your part and read His reminders and, I assure you, God will make sure you get what YOU need to give back love unto Him so that He may regive it to you. So be it.

Thank you, precious Druthea, for your service. Do not concern over your lack of "time" to write for when I need your hands, I will make sure you know it, chela. You do attend me most of the time, in spite of the distractions. I don't need you to write daily at this time for as long as you hear what God tells you, you are fine. Although I do desire that you remain in good practice of receiving. Please listen for my call and all will remain in balance with you.

It is simply this you must consider, little sister; your lessons are the lessons of many and the sharing of same through this method is more valuable than you know. This is not about competition, precious, this is about the salvation of the very souls of God's children and of this beautiful planet. You offer a precious and wondrous example, even though YOU think it not be a worthwhile example. You occasionally simply indulge yourself in self-depreciation, for you KNOW better, my little dove! Even self-depreciation simply reminds you of the human imperfection of this plane. ALL experience this unworthiness, chela. Remember and recognize that YOU choose the feeling!

This time has been very precious. Thank you, my brethren, for hearing the call. Please be gentle with yourselves and one another, and walk in the Peace of which only Our Father can unfold within you. I AM Sananda, Esu, Jesus, Immanuel. Salu. Salu.

DECEMBER 4, 1991

UNDERSTANDING AND COPING WITH "RESTLESS"  
FEELINGS

**Greetings precious Druthea.** I AM Sananda, **Esu, Immanuel.** I AM the **one** many know as "Jesus Christ". I **come** in service to Holy God of Light and to you my **brethren** upon Earth **Shan.** Sananda is my inherited, earned label given of Our Father, God. It simply means "One With God".

My scribe is in **process** of **tremendous** change and has **been** for some years now. This I share **because** many of you will **relate** to the **feelings** which are or have **been produced** by these "changes", or what I **prefer** to call "challenges" to **facilitate** spiritual growth. **None** of you will escape these "growing" pains which I will speak of.

When this one, Druthea, **first** became involved with **the** works of Hatonn and Dharma, contained within *The Phoenix Journals*, she was quite skeptical. It took many months of self-searching and testing for her to find comfort with the fact that, yes **indeedy**, **she** was in contact with beings not of this planet, called Earth.

When it finally sunk in that what Commander Hatonn and **the** other Hosts said is, in fact true and that this civilization **is in** serious trouble, **absolute** terror set in for her. Then came the denial. "Oh no, DOOM AND GLOOM NEGATIVE HATONN". and "NO BEING OF **THE LIGHT** WOULD SPEAK-THIS WAY" was constantly put in **her** mind deliberately by ones whom she thought very near **and** dear to her. She **began** to doubt **her** sanity. **She wanted** her life the way it was BEFORE **she** knew **the** Truth...and there was NO turning back as hard as she tried.

Does I sound like any I you I there reading this? I thought so. It doesn't end yet, my chclas. **She then went** through a very long period of **deep** confusion and became very angry. **She** cried frequently. **She** spent much time alone in self-pity. **She** was harsh to her loved ones. **She** was **even** embarrassed at her own behavior at times, but **she** frankly felt most helpless. **She** asked for everyone's opinion and interpretation of the transmissions presented by Commander Hatonn and even myself, Sananda. **All the while** **God** waited patiently for her to listen, mostly **she** was too **terror-stricken** and confused to **quiet herself** enough to do so.

Many ones, including myself, worked with her and kept a constant outpouring of loving light upon her. Many of you ones in the early circle did the same. This child is loved very greatly by many ones and I think **she** recognizes now **the** great degree of love given her to assist her during these "difficult" testing times she has gone through. **But remember** this, chclas, our outpouring is **only** useful to the degree that **the** receiver allows it! Otherwise it **simply** returns to sender.

So what did she **finally** do to **recognize and change** the fact that **she** allowed the adversary (**satan**) to rule her life for a time? **WHEN SHE BECAME SO EXHAUSTED AND DEPRESSED AND HOPELESS, SHE TURNED HER FACE TO GOD AND SAID, "Father, please HELP ME!"** **The** call from the heart-place **compels** the answer and she was at that **moment** ready to listen for **her** instructions and act upon them. From that moment on **she** has commanded shielding of love, protection and guidance that she may serve God honorably in His reflection. Does she falter and have her "bad" moments? Certainly. The difference is now she **knows** she has a choice in the matter (**as** she always did and did not know) **and** so she then can make the necessary "attitude" **adjustments**.

I will share with you ~~that~~ this child finds it most **difficult** to "sit still" to listen. **She** has **much** what you call "**nervous**" energy. **Which** has little to do with **nerves** as such. Anyway, for **those** of you who wonder what and how to listen to **God**, read on. This one "walks" every day for "exercise". This is **the** "time"

early on that we, of the Hosts, found it easiest to reach her because she actually puts herself in a self-hypnotic trance while walking. She also cleared her space, commanded protection and asked for guidance to sustain in God's service. It is really that simple, chelas! It begins with Desire, Devotion and Self-Discipline. You must DO your part as Co-creator for God already has DONE His.

I will share with you that NO ONE was more surprised at Druthca becoming a "receiver" than was she! You must realize, precious chelas, that receiving from the Lighted Source and Command is something ALL have ability to do and many do it unwittingly. God is WITHIN you and so the still quiet voice of His love and guidance must be accessed within you. It is not mystical, it is only a mystery until YOU KNOW how to do it. Eventually, and hopefully sooner than later, you will all learn to commune with God within you constantly, regardless of the task you may be performing.

Druthca says she thinks there is one down side to knowing you are responsible for all you do and create and how you respond to situations. That is that when you "goof" or make an "error" against God's LOVE principle, YOU KNOW IT and there is no hiding and saying you did not know!

True, precious, you cannot hide behind ignorance when you do know, but I would not say it to be a "down side" for would you not rather KNOW your errors immediately that you bear the consequences quickly? In this way you are less apt to repeat the error. It is only when in ignorance ones defy the law of balance and love and then wonder why they are having "bad" luck or are so very unhappy. Remember even in ignorance of your errors will you still reap the consequences. So would you not rather stand responsible and KNOW the error be so and KNOW YOU must change your behavior or thinking accordingly? I trust you see the wisdom in knowing!

So what became of Druthca after she accomplished communion with God and We of His Hosts? Bliss and Contentment? Not hardly, not even at all. Once the novelty wore off, she began to realize and to remember (that SHE herself had a purpose, a commitment to serve God here on Earth. We simply reminded her of this commitment. Yes, she was no longer "afraid" to die. She did begin to have a sense of inner peace, although she, I must admit, was not too thrilled to find out about the nature of her responsibilities in service to God. And that is the key word, RESPONSIBILITY. It was like one minute she was just responsible for herself and NOW the whole world was included. That is just about how she felt.

It seems to be and it certainly is a MASSIVE job to awaken a sleepy humankind, uncover the lies of the adversary, boot him out, and clean up the mess and then hopefully graduate beyond these physical dimensions. We continually remind her as well as all of you that you each CHOSE to be here and you will CHOOSE to serve GOD OF LIGHT or continue in the service of the adversary to God.

ALL ones of you reading this material have made a commitment to serve in some capacity. We are ringing the alarm clock. If some of you are angry, that is good for at least we know you're alive and cooking and perhaps we can help you out of the boiling pot before you are too cooked to escape!

I suggest that you NOT be angry at God or the truthbringers for waking you up, for you will only find yourself in-misery and powerlessness. You must be willing to DO your part to change the evil circumstances and bring forth TRUTH and to do it you must sincerely DESIRE TO KNOW WHAT IT IS YOU MUST KNOW AND DO TO SUSTAIN IN GOD'S SERVICE. It is not necessarily easy. It most probably will involve hard work, physically and emotionally. It may not be convenient. But so what! Do you not enjoy a good worthy challenge? A strong spiritual BOND? Inner fulfillment of a commitment accom-



plished to **the best of** your ability? Do you realize for most of you **this is a rare and precious time opportunity** to serve? The changing of a **cycle** of a **planet**. You **proclaimed to God** YOU would serve. Will you honor your commitment?

### WHAT HAPPENS NEXT?

So now that **the fear** is **gone**, how do you **feel**? Druthca found herself being tested in ways which **produced** forth her "insecurities", for example in her case, money. **She** does not like this being discussed, and many of you are in **the same** rut as she. The funny thing is, Druthca has always had **more than she** needs and yet you would think the child is close to poverty by the way she magnifies "expenses" in her own mind. **She** has an over developed **sense** of frugality on one hand and **then** can be quite frivolous on **the other**. Many of you **share her problem** in similar ways.

So what is **the** root of this insecurity? FEAR rears its ugly head again. It's sort of silly **when she** looks at it. **For she** no longer fears **death**, yet **she** is **terrified** of losing her "shopping" budget! This **fear/insecurity** about money is, in her case, **related to deep** attachment to physical world illusion as she has been comfortable within it. Chelas, the people of this world, save a **few**, are in the process of losing all of **their dollars/wealth**. **As Hatonn** says. "**The world is being** foreclosed upon!" So **she**, as **well** as all of you, will **need** to make some adjustments in **perceptions** of comfort and "needs". So be it.

Comfort in the days ahead, my friends, will **be** a warm **bed**, home, food and clothing. And you will be **HAPPY** to have them. **There** is no longer room in your minds for **excess** physical frivolity. If that **frightens** you, I am sorry for you. For your 30 pairs of designer **shoes**, and your valuable gold jewelry and **gems**, and your expensive houses, cars and **countless** other "luxuries" will not serve your basic survival needs in **the times** ahead. Nor will **ANYTHING** of the physical **leave** with you when you depart this plane in **the** so-called "**death**" experience. You will **need release attachment to these** things "you think"

make you happy, for if you are honest with yourself, you will find that **they DO NOT**.

Does **this** mean throw out **your furs** and abandon your home? Of course not, **precious ones!** God **IS Abundance**, only His abundance is **NOT LIMITED TO PHYSICAL** abundance! Enjoy your "**things**" which bring you comfort. Although if you have an expensive home with a big mortgage in **the city**, I would **suggest** you reconsider that **decision**. Perhaps it would be wise for you **to sell** your **home** (if you can find a **buyer**) and move to **the country**, **store some food** and **water** and **prepare** for leaner times ahead. If that sounds negative and doom and gloom perhaps it is your perception which is in error! Perhaps you simply do not **understand HOW SERIOUS YOUR CIRCUMSTANCES REALLY ARE!!**

### IS MY TESTING OVER YET?

This **Druthca** asks. No. And it does not **become OVER** until your return to **the ONI3 Creator God** is completed! Remember I, **Sananda**, am also **being tested** for this grand finale confrontation with our adversary here on Earth Shan. So don't feel **alone**, chelas.

Now at **the current time**, Druthca is **dealing with the challenge of feeling restless** and "**let's get** on with it, I'm **bored with the adversarics games**." This **feeling** occurs when you finally begin to **see the** light at the end of **the** tunnel. It is not a freight train. It is **God** returning. And now that **she feels** it is happening within **her**, **she's becoming** impatient for completion of the job. And **she** asks why **doesn't** everyone just wake up and get on with it? **Well**, it doesn't work that way, chela. Just as you have struggled and continue to struggle in your own way with **awakening and serving**, **ALL** will **need** to go through **their testing and process** of awakening. This is part of your growing **experience** upon this **beloved** orb. My suggestion? Be as patient with those you are reaching as **God** and His Hosts have **been** patient with you! (**Big Gulp from Druthca**).

Perhaps some of you can relate to her feeling if I describe it as like a horse you are riding. Often when the horse you are riding is leaving the stable, it trots along. When you turn back towards "home", the horse can barely contain itself and wishes to run all the way home! Druthca knows she's on the road "home" and wants to run and miss all the scenery. Not only will she miss the scenery, she undoubtedly will become careless and trip in a gopher hole, and make her journey much slower and somewhat painful too! Ponder it carefully, precious ones! There are NO shortcuts to God. ENJOY the journey. Welcome the "challenges" and testing which YOU and God designs for you to bring you home in honor.

### SO HOW CAN YOU BECOME INSPIRED OR RE-INSPIRED?.

Impatience comes with not wanting to go through the "process" of an experience or "repeating" something which seems so obvious to you. For the first reason, I say, trust the process of GOD working within you. Your impatience will subside when that is truly accomplished. For the second, that of repetition of a circumstance, such as how the adversary lies and fools you, or when you are explaining the same to others, I say that you have reached the top of one level of awareness and are anxious for inspiration to move into the next. You may recognize reaching this level by feeling "stuck" and also a feeling of "boredom" and/or "restlessness" may occur. Again, Desire, Devotion, Discipline. Trust the process of God working within you. Be patient for the unfolding WILL occur in the right time for you. And lastly, GOD ALWAYS DOES HIS PART! KNOW AND DO YOURS!

I will close this segment. Thank you, Druthca, for your service and for allowing this sharing of your personal experience. There are many who will benefit from this sharing and you are truly blessed for having it to share! I Thank you, my precious brethren, for taking the time to read this. May it inspire you in your growth process. Walk gently with one another and Bless our Mother Earth Shan for allowing herself to be your stage of learning.

Thank you, Father, for allowing mine sharing through this scribe. Please hold her gently in your loving light of guidance and protection that she find the peace within which only exists in your KNOWING MIND. So be it and Selah. I AM Sananda. I conic in service to Our One HOLY Creator God/Aton. Salu.

JANUARY 3, 1991

THE PROCESS OF LIFE

Greetings my precious little dove, Druthea. I AM Sananda, Esu, Jesus, Immanuel. I come in service to God/Aton of Light and to you my precious brethren on earth Shan.

Thank you for attending me this day, Druthea. Allow me to assist you, precious, for it is my honor to do so. You never stand alone in "the wilderness of your mind" as you stated it. You must be willing to ask for and then receive your "help" and guidance in times of despair and depression, chela. A lesson most all of you of mine can improve upon.

It is quite true that there are no "self-made" men and women. For all have received guidance and an occasional boost from the unseen and unacknowledged ones both in physical and etheric dimensions. It is a "team" cooperative effort that works constantly to bring out the best in each one of you, whether YOU recognize the help or not.

Your success in gaining understanding and broader awareness comes as much from allowing and graciously accepting God's guidance and that of His chosen helpers, as it does from your physical actions, whether your actions serve God or the adversary, within your journey on earth Shan.

The process of your lives is designed to bring you ever closer to KNOWING the I AM presence within you that you become God in Action, and ultimately co-creator of universes within Creation.

THE ADVANTAGES OF EXPERIENCING LIMITATION

Advantages you ask! Most certainly. For although you design your own limitation, you also are given the tools for reaching

beyond it. First, by recognizing and taking responsibility for it. Asking God for assistance to conquer it. And then making the decision followed by the necessary action to overcome and grow beyond your self-imposed limitations. Simple? Rarely. Comfortable? Hardly! Worth the effort? ALWAYS!

How does one recognize a limitation? Easy. I will point out some feelings/expressions which all of you will recognize in your experience within your own process of life: How about Resisting change, Impatience, Stubborn inflexibility, Fear, Resentment, Superiority, Inferiority, Insecurity, Bigotry, Greed, Physical lust, Guilt, False pride, Wrath, Vanity, Laziness, Envy and Jealousy? Some of you may recognize these expressions since we wrote in detail about many of these as "Deadly Sins" and "Recognizing the Anti-Christ Within You" in the "Phoenix Operator-Owner Manual".

All of the above limitations as well as many not named are expressions of the adversary and denial of your own God power within. Expressions of Resisting change, Impatience, and Fear have to do with Not TRUSTING or understanding the process of your life and, therefore, feeling helpless and powerless. These expressions are simply the **symptoms** of your unbalance within. By recognizing the symptom of Resistance, for example, you can then ask God within to show you its CAUSE, which usually involves Fear. Is it bad to feel afraid? No. It is simply a symptom of your ignorance about your own ability to move through the fear with the knowledge that God walks with you when your intentions serve Him. Fear is a selfish response, often concerning loss of something which you think you hold dear.

There is only one concern you each must acknowledge in which the symptom of some Fear may serve you. And even the label Fear does not quite accurately describe this concern. What might that be? "Losing" your soul to the adversary and becoming a prisoner of his Hell on Earth, in which the absence of God will be prevalent. The eventual absence of God upon your place is a probability. Healthy concern because of understanding the consequences is appropriate here.

For most of you of God's children, there is not this problem for your hearts are **pure** although your actions may sometimes be somewhat **less** than **pure**. Remember we've spoken many times about how YOU push God out. He never leaves you! Most of you have already **experienced** moments or **even** lifetimes in Hell with the **absence** of God's knowing **presence** within you. Simply because you did not know to **accept** your **inner** power. And **ALL** of you have **experienced**, at **one** time or another, His rescue or Hand of Light pulling you from the **darkness**, when you asked for help. Eventually, and **already** for many of you, the status of your soul is not **even** a concern for your only choice can be **God** of Light. Your lifeline is always **God** and **that** is **ALL** you **need** to be **like** unto Him and you will be shown the path out of your self-imposed limitations.

### WHAT ABOUT ALL THIS TALK ABOUT DETACHMENT?

Most of the talk is simply more "New Age" nonsense. When mine scribe, Druthca, first **heard** about it **over** a year past, she thought like so many of you ones. "Oh, that sounds good." She thought about it. What does it **mean**? She understood physical detachment, in other words from material "**things**". But how do you accomplish what is described as "emotional" **detachment**? **Well** it took **some** time for the process of **understanding** to **come** to fruition. **She** finally **asked**, "**WHY** would I **need** to achieve total detachment from emotions and **feelings**? What would be left?" Good **question**, chela. The key here is SELECTIVE RELEASE. And I am using the word release in the place of **detachment** simply because of the mis-use of the **term** and the confusion surrounding it. Firstly I see revelation in Druthca upon looking up the word, so **let** us share the definition herein:

**Detachment:** 1. The act of detaching or the state of being detached (**Separated**, disconnected). 2. Lack of **interest** in surroundings or worldly affairs. 3. **Absence** of **prejudice** or **partiality**.

Now please, each of you **THINK** about this carefully. Are you trying to achieve **separateness** or unity? **Disconnection** or **One-**

**ness**? Can you change the world without interest in it? Would you not want to feel care and concern for your surroundings and the fate of your brethren around the globe? Is it possible to be God-human with His soul-life and not FEEL ANYTHING CALLED EMOTIONS? **Love** is an emotion, a feeling and an expression. What actions constitute love? Absence of prejudice (**pre-judgement**) sounds **good**, but what about lack of partiality? Are you not partial toward **God**? Or is it the adversary? Does this meaning sound **Godly** or Satanic in **presentation**? It depends on how it is **presented**.

### SELECTIVE RELEASE (A.K.A. DETACHMENT)

**How** about simply **releasing** or **becoming** separate from evil? Detachment from fear, resentment, envy, hatred, insecurity. In **other** words releasing the **limiting** emotions of the adversary and concentrating your **mind** on awakening the co-creative emotion of **brotherly** love. And to **be** **effective** in your service **here**, you must **have** a high **degree** of compassion for the human condition upon your **place**.

Now I will **give** another example of appropriate detachment. When you are sharing The Word, it is none of your business if **ones** refuse to hear or discount you **because** of it. That is **their** choice and privilege and NOT your responsibility.

An **example** of **inappropriate** attachment would **be** to material **ego** status and especially attachment to your OPINIONS about how things are or should be, etc. Always leave yourself room to change your mind from opinion to KNOWING, especially **when** you are inspired by GOD within to do **so**. That **means** **being** willing to admit to **self**, or another if appropriate, that you **were** wrong and you now recognize the "right" or **balanced** way.

Other areas of **inappropriate** attachment are attachment to the **altered** ego's need to **dominate** and manipulate to achieve **his** needs or desires. Many of you parents are faced with these sorts of challenges as **well** as ones in the average workplace or **anyplace** where **people** gather and **interact** with **one** another to

achieve similar/same goals. Whether it be friendship and/or getting out The Word.

Look at it **this** way. You **have the choice** to offer a **positive constructive INFLUENCE** or a **negative destructive INFLUENCE**. EVERY choice, action and decision you make is **either** increasing or DE-creasing brotherly love and goodwill. It is up to each of you to learn the **difference**. Most of your **processes** of life revolve about learning **the difference** between behavior and **actions** which bring **balance** and Godly **influence**, and behavior and actions which **feed** the adversary's **hunger** for destructive manipulation, domination and control of your being and this physical planet.

It is easy to TRUST the process of life when you walk KNOWINGLY in balance in **communion** with **God** every moment. How many of you have achieved this so far? **VERY, VERY** few of you. This is the challenge, precious chelas. **MANY**. **MANY** obstacles of testing which are designed to push you off the balanced tightrope of your journey are offered. In **time** you accept fewer and fewer of **the** distractions for you learn to recognize them and walk over them or through them because YOU **KNOW** you have the power and the choice to do it. Meanwhile be gentle on yourselves. For even the most accomplished Masters of **knowledge** and **communion** made errors in discernment **from time to time**, and **suffered the consequences thereof**, including mineself.

I could not serve you now effectively in this capacity had I not experienced many times upon the physical planes as you each have and are doing. The rewards of finally recognizing YOUR power to influence positive constructive change are enormous.

### WHY DO I SOMETIMES FEEL INEFFECTIVE AND HELPLESS?

This question Druthea asks and so do many of you. In your case, precious, you are measuring results according to what appears on the surface. And your efforts will seem **quite futile and hopeless** when you expect quick and obvious results which you

think you can measure by this letter or that comment on the work. This again is **not** your responsibility, **precious**. For you are not able to **measure the change WITHIN a person's soul consciousness** whom you've touched.

For example, if your **sister appears** to hear and see no **evil, especially** when you bring it to **her** attention, that is YOUR perception. Because **she** chooses not to respond to you does not mean that **inside her mind and heart** are not **Lon** or **moved**, even if **she simply** thinks you're nuts. And **perhaps she** prays for YOUR soul, thinking it is you who is misguided.

**God** monitors the heart in caring love extended. Yours in sharing Truth **and hers** in wanting to **keep** peace and harmony in the few hours you had to **share**. Your frustration **comes** in trying to **monitor the "silence"** and your **need** to be **heard** and understood by **her**. Release **that** need, for it is your insecurity, as the Commander correctly told you, which **moves** you to **seek acceptance** from her. Allow **her her process** to unfold, for **she accepts** you exactly how you are. Your ideas **are** quite another **thing**. With **the bond of love between you**, know she will reach **out to** you when she is moved to do so. Be prepared **and allow her her own time**. That is a **true gift of love**. Do you understand? **Yes**, I hear your **comprehension**. And I trust that **all** of you in similar **circumstances** will **ponder** these lessons **well** for they apply to ALL who "**happen**" upon this transmission.

Let us **please** take a break. Thank you, **Druthea**, for sitting with me. I know you will write longer, but you are not as **strong** as you think in your body yet. You need healing **time and you** have allowed your worry and fretting time to **encroach not only** upon our time together but also your own healing. This is not to chastise, **but** simply to **make** you aware of **what you** do to self, **precious**.

I **love** you as a very part of **my own being** and I cherish **you** and treasure this time we have. You will learn that there is **very little** of **perceived** duties worth worry and forfeit of our time to **write**. There are **MANY ones beyond** your **perception who find** sustenance and **peace** within **from** this work, including **you**, my

JANUARY 5, 1992, 8:35 PM

"NEW AGE" NONSENSE, PART 1

little dove. The inadequacy will pass, for it is part of the illusion of altered ego and has no substance in the Light of GOD and our work together. Be at peace. You serve well. There is always room for improvement and your desire takes you there.

I AM Sananda, One with God. Walk together in Peace and Love and KNOW that GOD walks with you. Salu.

Greetings and good evening, precious Druthea. I AM Sananda. I am also known as Esu, Jesus, Immanuel, Pale Prophet and many "other" labels. I come in service to Holy God of Light, Our Creator, and unto you, my brethren upon earth Shan.

I call this document "New Age" Nonsense for the simple reason that most of you ones who now read THE PHOENIX JOURNALS have experienced some or much in teachings or doctrines which fall under the genre or category lumped together calling itself "New Age Movement" and/or "Metaphysics".

Firstly, let me correct the term since many of the professed doctrines by so-called great and inspired "New Age" teachers, both seen and unseen, have or will prove in time to be a mixture of inspired truth and the deadly lies.

Do you know that many ones who run to and fro searching out this teacher or that doctrine which "sounds" good and "feels" good actually become quite apathetic? I will explain. For my first example of discussion let me rename "New Age Movement" to "New Age Inertia".

Why inertia? Although all ones do not fall into non-action inertia, many have spent so much time "trying" to BE, that they have forgotten how to move, unless it is to seek drugs to get high, or a partner to express sexually with, or myriads of other "physical" ways to please the senses and not add to their Cosmic knowledge.

Did you know, precious ones, that Satanic worship, witchcraft and Freemasonry also fall under the genre "New Age"? Just go to any so-called "New Age" Bookstore or even many of the general book stores who have a "New Age" section and see for

yourselves. How do you nice "New Ager" feel about that? I will now **expose some of the false doctrines** which have confounded, **confused and misled** most of you.

### LIE #1: "EVERYTHING IS PERFECT"

Yes, everything is perfection WHEN you **exist** in the **UNDIVIDED** mind of God of Light. Until that **time, precious** ones, you will be **made often** painfully **aware**, through the **divided, male-female** conditioned, **sexed** paired experiences of your **soul-fragment** journey, of your imperfection in relationship to God. And to the last moment of your soul journey, you will be in the constant seeking of the knowledge which will bring you **home** to **HIS** undivided ONENESS. The physical planes offer the most numerous opportunities to experience in imperfection and ignorance of divinity. By design it is so. And as your soul learns the difference between God balance within His laws and the adversary's unbalanced defiance of God's laws, you move **from** ignorance into KNOWING. From **KNOWING** you **become** gradually free from **the** limitation of material desire **because of** your desire and **achievement of** KNOWING God and His ways WITHIN you.

### #2: "THERE IS NO BAD OR GOOD. JUST EXPERIENCE"

This sort of statement is one of the most **misleading** because the most common **interpretation** is **EVERYTHING**, every behavior, action, and activity is okay. And at the same time **these ones** will tell you, "You must not **JUDGE** another." **Well, true. Remember the** laws of God we wrote about in **PHOENIX OPERATOR - OWNER ?** We bring balance to **the** statement "You **must** not judge another," by adding, "You **MUST** judge behavior and actions which do **defy** God's laws."

What's **the difference?** You are never obligated to **CONDONE** behavior and actions against God's laws of balance. For **example**, can you stop someone from having an abortion? Not forcefully. You **can**, however, explain **to** them why it is wrong to

murder, knowing full well **THEY** will make and live with their own choice and you cannot **choose** or act **for** them.

Know that there are **NO** women, who contain God conscience, who do **not** know the sin against God and life they have committed after they have chosen abortion. Do they all change their behavior? No. But **the** remorse and the often accompanying **self-punishment remains** with them until they are able to see the **error in personal responsibility** and thus change the attitude and behavior which would **compel** them to murder an unborn **babe**.

### LIE #3: WALK-INS AND WALK-OUTS

These **terms** have **been** mostly popularized by one known as Ruth Montgomery, self-proclaimed "channel", within her books, **STRANGERS AMONG US** and **THRESHOLD TO TOMORROW**. This **term** she uses to describe experiences of **tremendous personality** change, often through "near-death" experience. I will **compare her** use of the term with the term "born again" as **used** by some calling themselves Christians, although these **so-called** Christians simply refer to **the** experience of **being** "born again" as a miraculous, **nearly** instant change of **life** characterized by **recognition** of Christ as their Savior and **return** to "Christian" values, doctrines and beliefs contained in various versions of **the Bible**.

She describes, according to her "spirit **guides**", in her book **THRESHOLD TO TOMORROW**, the experiences of **over a dozen** "New Age" teachers, healers, and workers of various sorts.

Please be aware that it is Montgomery (supposedly by direction of **her** "spirit **guides**") who interprets the experiences of ones such as Jason (Ray) **Winters**, who **heals himself of** terminal cancer by **developing an herbal tea concoction, as being a** "walk-in" experience. She describes **this occurrence** called "**walk-in**" as **the** original "soul" **energy desiring** to leave the body and allowing another energy from the "spirit" plane to "take over" the **life**. What is truly interesting is that, according to Montgomery,

the one "taking over" is always come to be in service to humanity, although not a perfected being, either.

Now I ask you ones who have read THE PHOENIX JOURNALS, especially about "robotoids" and "duplicates", do you truly think God needs **remove the** original soul to bring about constructive change, enlightenment, healing and other positive changes in altitude in His children? Why would **GOD deny** the one help when, especially in the **case of Winters**, **HE asked God** to help him? Would **God need** to discard the original soul and **replace** it with **another**? Why would **GOD let** a spirit **bypass** the normal process of **life**, birth, childhood growing and simply **TAKE** an "abandoned" adult body?

The answer, precious ones, is **GOD** does not work in this manner. He needs no **walk-ins** to do or accomplish His work. He **grants** no special favors to spirit energies of light who **come** into physical **manifestation** TO LEARN and SERVE for **instant** avoidance of responsibility (walk-out) and avoidance of the process of **life** from **BIRTH** (walk-in). **I'm** sorry to burst your bubble, you ones who "believe" **this** nonsense.

Either **GOD assists** you by your desire and your **contract** to achieve awakening of purpose and service to Him, even when you drastically **change** your perceptions and **attitude**, and you remain humble in service, OR one has allowed possession of a dark or several dark **energies** to **confuse** and **mislead many** of God's children.

EVIL cannot **create** a soul and **only** lower astral and **other dark** energies would want possession of another's body, if invited or allowed. That is simply the way **it** is. Evil can and does "duplicate" **physical** human (and lion-human) appearing **bodies**, robots without soul-energy, designed to do as Evil **demand**s and programs, just as a **computer** is programmed.

For much more information on "robotoids, synthetics and duplicates", I will **strongly suggest** you ones who find this sort of **technology** "science fiction" and outrageous to go and read THE PHOENIX JOURNALS which contain released **TRUTH** about

this process, designed and controlled by the evil adversary. Commander Hatonn has outlaid in SEVERAL of the JOURNALS information about the who, how, when, where and why of development of robotoids, synthetics and duplicates. I suggest it is well worth your time to investigate with your God-given reason this truth for your world is run by evil through these projections and it behooves you to know how it has come to be and who your enemies are! So be it.

Let us close this document please. Thank you, Druthea, for your service, precious. Let God's hand **guide** you to that which you seek within. For it is **more** wondrous than you are able to perceive at this time. Be at peace, precious one. You are far too hard on **self** at this time. I love you and treasure this time we've had to **share**.

I AM Sananda, One with God, in His service of Light, Knowledge and Love. Thank you for your **attention**, my precious brethren. Walk gently with one another and the way will be made clear. Salu.



JANUARY 6, 1992 5:00 PM

"NEW AGE" NONSENSE. PART 2

Greetings precious **Druthea**. I AM Sananda. I come in service to Holy **Divine God/Aton** of **Light** and to you, my brethren on earth Shan.

I have heard your call, precious. I have requested you read the book (**THRESHOLD TO TOMORROW**) not to confuse, but to clarify. I am monitoring and you are using reason. I did not say that Ruth Montgomery is a "bad" person. I simply stated that **God** needs not nor uses not replacement souls for **bodies**. USE discernment, little one. Could God replace one soul for another who **wants** to leave? Certainly. Is it as common or as Montgomery writes that **MANY** walk-in souls from higher vibrations will **come** to assist mankind through the **earth** shift, etc? No. I am sorry, chela, if this confuses you.

Is it wrong that so many 'ones in her book believe themselves to be Walk-ins? Not necessarily. They believe what **seems** "right" to them until they learn differently. You must **understand** the common thread in all of these cases, which are beautifully presented. Some traumatic event occurs, in a **marriage** or **other** situation, which causes the one great emotional **distress** and **desire** for release of life, such as contemplation of suicide, actual near death or coma from an "accident", or even long **incarceration** of the body.

The ones speak of the moments of their "transition" (which they believe to be walk-out/walk-in occurrence) or **inner** change, as I refer to it, as a wonderful freeing experience. **Each** somehow miraculously **KNOWS** how to correct **his/her** "problems" and is **transformed** into one desiring to serve humanity in unconditional love, free from excessive materialism, hatred, resentment and other repressive desires.

Do I discount the experiences of these ones? Not at all. I simply do not support the conclusions "**believed**" by these ones and **Montgomery** that the original was allowed escape from responsibility of his/her incarnation. And that somehow the "original" soul could not become "**inspired**" and "**uplifted**" by **God** and thus awakened to purpose. **Instead**, the original is replaced with a "**much more enlightened** and humanitarian soul"? Come now chelas. Think about **this!**

Could **Albert Einstein** be a **personal guide** who transmitted and transmits information to ones such as Bjorn **Ortenheim**? **Absolutely!** Is that your **business**? **NO**.

There is a **reason God** has created Birth to **Death** and **Death** to Birth cycles upon the physical **manifested** planes. **IT IS THE PROCESS OF BIRTH AND PHYSICAL EXPERIENCE OF CAUSE AND EFFECT IN ACTION, CALLED THE PROCESS OF YOUR LIFE!** **GOD WILL NOT RELEASE YOU FROM RESPONSIBILITY SO EASILY, CHELAS. HE WILL ASSIST YOU TO KNOW PURPOSE AND UNDERSTAND HIS WAYS WITHIN CREATION BY KNOWING HIM AND RISING TO YOUR POWER OF CO-CREATION!**

Ah so, the "born again" **experience** is wondrous for the ones who experience **same**. Does that mean, the original must leave? Of **course** not! We have told you that **MANY** enlightened, **higher vibration beings** have and are currently being **incarnated** upon this plane AS BABIES to grow into responsibility of **mission** and purpose in service. Remember, Commander **Hatonn** has told you numerous times **this** is the reason **ABORTION** is **being encouraged** so. To **destroy** God's little ones before they have **their** chance.

Do you have to "**believe**" me over **Ruth Montgomery**? Not at all. I do **suggest that those** of you who believe yourselves to be "**walked-in and out**" to think upon my words. It is **best to meditate** upon the processes and ways of God and His Infinite Wisdom and **KNOW you are you, the** original in awakened form, if yours is truly **one** of service IN ACTION. Be not afraid to honor and have **gratitude** for God and **YOUR personal** guides.

Do not dishonor self with thinking the "original" was too un-evolved to have **"transformed"** in thinking so quickly and mirac-ulously. With God as your "Guiding Light", **ALL** is possible and reasonable.

Another point. **You each** have a **contract WITH GOD** if you come in His service. You are graced with a body of your co-creation for carrying out your mission. God does not **NEED YOUR BODY**, but you do to serve ~~out~~ your **commission on earth!**

Are **there** "other" energies just **waiting** to pounce in your body because you want no responsibility and know not to **protect** yourself? Certainly. **They are not** in service to **God!** No "higher" energy, 1. **NEEDS YOUR BODY**, or 2. **DESIRES TO COMMANDER ANOTHER'S PHYSICAL BODY!** (Remember **the law of Non-interference?** If not, read about it in **PHOENIX OPERATOR OWNER MANUAL.**) I trust I have brought clarity upon this subject. So **be** it.

For those of you who wonder why I **seem** to belabor this sub-ject, it is because my scribe **has** sat today upset and **confused** because **the stories** "sound" so sincere. Perhaps **they** are, chcln. It is only **the** conclusions which I take exception to and you **de-serve** to understand why for if you do not, then I **know** that many others **have been confused** about this as well.

Thank you for seeking, Druthea. Remember the sincere call compels **the answer and** I do not leave you, **distressed** or **other-wise**. Although you **were** afraid for **the** first time at what was written by **mineself** since you yourself have no experience in **this** area. It is reasonable **for** you to question, clear your **space** and again question and know it is I, Sananda, **with** you. I ~~am~~ NEVER offended by you being sure about **identification** of MY presence, precious. I expect you **to KNOW** whom **communi-cates** with you and in **whose** service **they come EVERY TIME!**

Let us close this document. **Please** be at **peace**, my precious brothers, for it is **the** journey of your life which marks the char-acter with honor or with disgrace. And honor is yours by de-

sign of inner desire and action. Know God within and **BE** His Honorable reflection. **The choice** is always yours.

I AM Sananda. I come in Light and **Love** in service to **Divine Holy God/Aton**. Thank you for your attention. **Salu.**

## CHAPTER 35

JANUARY 17, 1992

### "NEW AGE" NONSENSE. PART 3

Greetings precious Druthca. I AM **Sananda**, Jesus, **Esu**, **Immanuel**. I come in Light and service to Divine **Holy God**, Our Radiant One Creator.

I will continue this series on the nonsense and misperceptions which permeate the so-called "New Age" Movement. It is not always necessarily that the cliches and "wise" statements made by ones are not true. It is often that the so-called "New Age" teacher/speaker has the interpretation of opinion which is either not completely understood or not communicated correctly. And there are ones who simply intentionally manipulate the teaching, through false interpretation, to confuse and mislead others.

You each are learning the lessons of discernment, through reason and communion with God within you. The problem for each of you to overcome is allowing someone else to "think" for you and "believing" another because they "sound" like a sincere and wise expert. Remember, belief in God, for example, is not the same as KNOWLEDGE of His Omnipotent and guiding presence within you. Belief is still an opinion, which may or may not be correct. It is not KNOWLEDGE that you have achieved until the proof of His Power and Presence is earned by YOUR DESIRE TO KNOW and YOUR personal efforts and actions which demonstrate or create that desire.

Now I will quote a statement made by many, especially by those studying under **Eastern Masters**. I want you each to think about it, if you have heard it, what it meant to you, and what it means to you now, then please continue reading:

*Whatever you focus your attention on you exchange energy with or draw that energy to you.*

Now I will tell how many "New Ager" have interpreted this statement to refuse taking responsibility. If the information which is at first given to them is interpreted by them to be "negative", meaning producing within self emotions of fear, guilt, pain, anger, etc., then they feel that they must not give their attention to it. And somehow, they are then absolved of "negative" thinking, and all will be beautiful and harmonious in their life. NONSENSE!

Now I will explain to you HOW IT IS, not how many of you wish it to be. First of all, in this process or school of learning, you are presented with YOUR lessons in all situations and information that you focus your attention on. Secondly, every moment that you think and live you are exchanging energy with other energy because ALL is light energy carrying various wave-form frequencies. When you have a thought of concern for a loved one, you are exchanging energy by your thought. When you respond to the news that a war has started, you have exchanged energy with that information, for the information carries its own energy, and your response to it is a lesson for you.

If you decide the information about Government Corruption or Robotoids contained in THE PHOENIX JOURNALS is not true simply because it scares you and you just can't believe it, know that YOUR opinion of belief DOES NOT change the TRUTH of the information. So if you discount or deny without further researching, then you are not facing the FEAR which exists inside you and is up to you to understand and release. IGNORING it only means putting off the lesson WHICH WILL BE REPEATED until resolved.

I will give you a simple bit of wisdom which you can rely on in your attainment of Self-Knowledge and Mastery.

If you are frightened, angered, or guilt ridden about ANY information or situations which come to your attention, you can be sure that you have hit a "hot" spot problem area in self that you MUST focus your energy on, for the lessons are being presented for you to process and release.

Know too, that if you draw to you anything that frightens you, the fear is INSIDE YOU, not in the person or information which seems to CAUSE the fear. YOU feel threatened in some or many ways and usually your fear is of some sort of LOSS. THAT fear or root of fear is what YOU each need to get in touch with.

Chelas, it is not BAD to feel the fear. It is simply a temporary illusion barrier of growth and a lack of TRUST in GOD within you. The fear, the guilt, the anger are symptoms of the deeper feeling of disconnection with God and the feelings of powerlessness and helplessness that accompany that belief in separateness.

Let the fear be a warning flag to you. Instead of ignoring it and hoping it goes away because you don't focus your attention on it, FACE IT SQUARELY. Ask the Father Within you to show you the root of this fear and what YOU must DO and KNOW to understand and release it. And anger can become a very positive flag as well, if you face it and understand its CAUSE within you and then TRANSMUTE it into ACTION and PASSION to SERVE GOD of LIGHT to bring balance to the circumstance which upsets you.

What do I mean by TRANSMUTE? The dictionary says. "To change in nature, form or quality; transform." YOU each have the POWER within you to transform or change any energy, any emotion, any situation or circumstance to bring balance to self and/or the circumstance. How do you do that? BY YOUR DESIRE TO CHANGE SELF TO BE LIKE UNTO GOD AND KNOW HIM WITHIN YOU. You will be shown the course of action to take to serve GOD in honorable reflection if that is truly your intent. The way will be opened, for the Kingdom of Heaven is WITHIN you. When you truly awaken to your inner spiritual knowledge, YOU CAN AND WILL ACCOMPLISH ANYTHING you set your mind to for that is what you have given your attention to. No energy controls YOU unless you allow it and you can transmute any thought. Many of you do it all the time and just don't know it.

For example, if you were raised to be bigoted against black people, and then YOU learn and KNOW that that bigotry was wrong and why, you have successfully transmuted that energy,

And what about abortion? I haven't many of you, including this beloved scribe, had a dramatic change of understanding regarding abortion? She used to feel it was the right of the woman to do as she chose. Now Druthea knows why abortion is murder. A woman who is truly morally and spiritually responsible would NOT choose to have a selfish, lustful "swing in the sack", which she knows could allow the creation of an "unwanted" child. Very few parents, counselors or teachers even talk about abstinence and personal responsibility to young boys and girls BEFORE they decide to experiment with sex. Well, except of course, to hand them rubbers, and birth control.

Think about attitude, which is your state of mind, behavior, or conduct regarding some or any matter. Are you not each continually working on attitude adjustment? Such as, not becoming depressed and paralyzed by your world circumstances and instead choosing to be MOVED into action to change it. Not becoming personally offended by ones who refuse to understand the Truth and attack you personally for bringing it to their attention.

So is not this kind of attitude adjustment you ones achieve a form of transmutation? Are you not DESIRING to change the form of the original thought in such a way which brings Godly balance to self and/or the circumstance?

Every JOURNAL that we write, every document that we produce is designed specifically to TRANSMUTE BELIEF IN LIES TO KNOWLEDGE OF TRUTH. The catch is only those who CHOOSE to KNOW the Truth will achieve transmutation of the "negative" lie and become free. Otherwise many, many ones will become trapped in the web of energy of the lies which the Master Deceiver has so cleverly woven to trap and control God's people in the physical dimensions.

Soon many of you, **if not already**, will welcome the opportunities to **KNOW self** and **make necessary attitude adjustments**. It is not easy, or necessarily **convenient** or fun. It is a birth of YOU into **GOD-KNOWING power** and **the nature of the labor** is the choice of each.

Does this mean that if you focus your attention on **something** which brings you inner joy that **there** is no **lesson**? Of course not. As long as you focus your **attention** on **KNOWING the Truth** and you are not just hiding in "New AGE" fantasy and nonsense, the joy is **well-earned**. You **must live your life** and seek enjoyment and celebration of **love** and **family** and sharing with beloved friends. And when you find **inner** balance, the understanding and achievement of doing your **life's** work and mission will bring you as much joy as well.

Remember your process of growth and **self/God** discovery as a human will not be easy, painless, or without confusion, **depression** or **despair**. It is designed **with** great illusion of pitfalls and struggle, etc., for you each to learn about and overcome. You are challenging your soul-growth and are in the process of graduating and moving on to a higher stage of spiritual **development** than that which you left when incarnating here.

You will find that **EVERY** experience, regardless of your perception of failure or success, is valued tremendously as bringing you closer to **GOD**. (If that be your goal.) Sometimes even the perceived most negative circumstances or situations **you've** experienced become the catalyst for the finest and most **beneficial** lessons of self-mastery. Many of you, if you think back, **came** from the most difficult of childhood experiences and **have** developed incredible and impeccable strength of character because of **these** experiences. Most of you, admittedly, would not change a thing about your past, **for** you **KNOW** it has **brought** you to this **point of KNOWING** and **SERVICE**.

Some of you may feel crippled still from your "past" abuse circumstances. Know that you will be crippled as long as **as** YOU choose and you will release **the** pain and know **the lesson** just as soon as YOU **CHOOSE**. Responsibility? **Yes**, it is yours to

transmute the experience into growth of **self/God** knowledge. When you are **ready**, the **release** and knowing "appears" **effortless**. It is much like "instant" or "overnight" successes. **There** is **not** such a **thing**, for most do not like to speak about the 5000 "failures" **they felt** and lived before succeeding according to **their desire**. And so it is.

Let us close this **document**. I trust that I have left you with **much** to ponder which will bring you closer to understanding your processes of life. Thank you, precious Druthea, for your service. I **treasure** this **time we** have had **together**. Thank you for your attention. I AM Sananda, One with **God**, in His service of Love. Be at **Peace** and walk gently with one another. Salu.

MARCH 2, 1992

UNDERSTANDING INSECURITIES AND SELF ESTEEM

Greetings, Precious Druthea. I AM Sananda. I come in service to Holy God of Light and to you my brethren on Earth Shan. I am pleased you **have called me**, chela, to **write and share with your brethren**. It has been a **most difficult period of "time" sequence** for you, Dru, as **well as many of you in this core circle**.

*(For you readers, Dru's beloved cat has just jumped into her lap which happens nearly always when she sits to write for any of us. This is confirmation for Dru in that kitty is most aware of our presence and Dru's centered quality.)*

When I speak of "difficult" time sequence, in this case, I am referring to emotional impact. When each of you **find yourselves** responding from your emotional aspect, often you will **feel quite insecure** and filled with doubts and perhaps confusion.

Poor self-esteem is developed when you become stuck in the habit of reacting to **circumstances** from a point of emotional insecurity which you **have not yet been able to resolve** or find the cause of. Also poor self-esteem is developed when you believe the opinions of others who have made harsh **judgments** about you.

Self-esteem itself as defined in your dictionary simply means: A good opinion of oneself. And when I refer to this term, I am not speaking about EGO self-centered, superiority opinion of self. I speak of self-respect and **self-honor** just as you would respect and honor **others**.

LET'S EXPLORE THE ROOT CAUSE OF INSECURITY

Insecurity defined: Troubled by **anxiety and apprehensiveness; threatened**. I rather **like** this **definition** in that it describes

the feelings one feels and then gives a general cause, that being feeling **THREATENED** in some way. Now what you **must find** is what it is you **feel threatened** of losing. **Because** the foundation of your insecurity **rests** on an illusion of perceived loss of **something** you perceive you don't want to lose. Most **often**, chelas, your view of self is built by your altered ego and therefore is **easily shaken** down and threatened. You can never lose anything that is **real**. If a **friendship and/or marriage** is built upon **REAL love** and caring which is truly **MUTUAL** between the sharing parties, there is **NOTHING** which can **tear down** that foundation. **Only** things which are **superficial** and **altered-ego built** can and will eventually be **challenged** and "fall apart".

You **must** look **deep** into **self** and question your self-doubts. Many of you "think" you are not very "good". And you base this **self-judgment** often upon an ideal of "goodness" which **may or may not be real**. **Most** of you compare yourselves continually with **others**, the way you look, behave, respond and **live**. **Please understand** this conditioning **which** you have each adopted in varying degrees.

Let me example, precious little Druthea. This one spent many **years**, from her early teenage years, until recently, thinking herself not attractive enough. I asked her and I ask you, **WHO do you allow to set standards of beauty for YOU and WHY do you want to meet another's standard? Is it truly a God-WORTHY standard?** I will share with you that for years as I monitored the most fragile **esteem** of Dru, **she** measured her goodness and acceptability of belonging on how her physical body and face "looked" to the world. This beloved child is so very beautiful and it was only recently that she understood that her beauty is **WITHIN** her, and thus, naturally radiates out of her. I example **her** for many, many **women** and men measure themselves only from the material illusion and most often fail to **KNOW themselves and** accept their own individual uniqueness as a contribution to **the WHOLE**. The root of this sort of material **VANITY** was discussed at length in PHOENIX OPERATOR/OWNER MANUAL, so I will not **repeat** herein.

Does **this** mean that Dru will stop **efforting** to improve self and be a "better" person? No. You each have set ideals and goals for yourselves and that can be very beneficial for your soul growth, as long as you are flexible and are willing to reevaluate your goals and ideals and **perhaps make adjustments** towards a more **balanced** perception of **the ideal**.

When ones get in **trouble** is when they **set** a goal in just a certain way and refuse to adjust it or **reevaluate** it as **circumstances** change. If the goal is based **upon** EGO-centered **fulfillment** it will accomplish the **opposite**. **The** reason is that EGO-centered **fulfillment usually requires defiance** of God's Laws of **Balance**. Remember **your** adversary **KNOWS** his **goal--World Control--** and has **accomplished** it to a great **degree** by adjusting **his** plans as necessary. Eventually he still loses for, although he may trap a few million souls this **time**, **ALL** eventually return to **God**, and that includes him, one way or **another**.

### SETTING AN EXAMPLE

Any person who **attains** a level of leadership for **others**, **be** it parent, teacher, manager, coach or government member, **becomes** himself an example which others will at **least** acknowledge and **often** effort to emulate. "Leaders" **have** much **responsibility** for their own actions and behaviors. **A true** leader is only successful in degree to the **INNER GOD-CENTERED KNOWLEDGE** which he **attains**. This is because a true **God-Centered** leader always seeks to do the best for the **WHOLE**, not just himself, and therefore, makes **more** balanced **choices** and decisions. Now, on your place, I am not **talking** about **perfection** here, I am **speaking** about **INTENT** to achieve **balance** by setting, communicating and acting on **WHOLE-related** goals.

**The** leaders you **admire** most today for that which they have **done**, have made many "poor" **decisions** in their past. **The** difference **between** a **God-balanced** leader and an Egocentric leader is that the God-balanced leader has **gleaned** valuable **knowledge** and understanding because of his **experiences** and has **searched** for and found the better way. He is also most willing to **acknowledge** and **seek** to rectify his own **errors**. Simply put, **he is**

**RESPONSIBLE** for his actions and decisions and carefully **weighs** the consequences of both.

Now Druthea (I'm **telling her secret**) **admires** Commander Matonn in a very special way. She **feels** him to be **her** Father for she has **never** had "a father" who met **her** ideals and **needs** on Earth Shan. Commander Hatonn sets a very real example of wisdom, compassion, strength and leadership which Dru **respects** and honors and **efforts** to accomplish. We find this to be so very precious because she has quickly developed such a high **level** of **self-security** and confidence, although she doesn't **really see** this in **herself**. Ah, so it is with self-judgment. You are each always much harder on yourselves in your imperfection. You gain a **little** knowledge and then are only able to see a **vaster plane** of what you don't yet know! So be it.

Remember something, precious **ones**, **each** of you is a **developing** leader and you are only given responsibilities which you are **capable** of responding to. This does not mean you will always **make the best** choice in **every** situation. You must be willing to **evaluate** the perceived "failures" and recognize your errors in perception and action. Only by understanding the **CAUSE** can you **then** make more balanced decisions in the subsequent circumstances which you are presented with. This means **SELF-honesty** is the key or you will remain in **self-DELUSION** and continue to make unbalanced decisions which will reflect in your lack of success as a leader.

### KNOWING YOUR INTENT

Monitor your intent. Is it Ego-self-centered? Is it greed?. Is it security? Is it Love-based? Do you know the difference? If not, learn to evaluate your **feelings**. If you are afraid--**WHY?** If you are angry. **WHY?** If you **feel UNworthy**. **WHY?** If you **feel threatened**. **WHY?** When you are able to honestly ascertain the cause of your **feelings**, you will **learn** to know the **difference** between God-Centered responses and decisions and **EGO-centered** responses and decisions. Is it easy? Not at first. **Remember** your **DESIRE** for God-balance will create the

MARCH 16, 1992

KNOWING THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN MAKING  
A JUDGEMENT AND VALID DISCERNMENT

thought body for you to manifest it if your soul intent is to serve Creator GOD of Light.

Let us close this document. I trust that I have brought understanding to you of my precious brethren. Thank you, Druthea, for your service and allowed sharing of personal experiences. You ones will find that you share many of the same errors in perceptions and you must never be ashamed of past experiences which have brought you to the level of understanding and growth which you have attained to this day. You cannot change any circumstance of the past. You can, through knowledge gained of the experience, choose to make better, more balanced choices in your "now" times.

I AM Sananda. Walk in Peace and Love and know that the time is near for My coming. Salu.

Greetings, precious Druthea. I AM Sananda. I am also known by the labels Esu, Immanuel, Jesus the Christ, the Pale Prophet, etc. Let there be NO misunderstanding about WHO I AM. For I came as a Christed teacher upon your place, to teach the laws and ways of living which bring balance and knowledge. This is called the "Christ" path or the "Red Road" of Truth according to the Lakota-Sioux natives.

I told My people then that I would go and prepare a place for Our Father's children (those who live within the laws) and that I would return to reclaim Our Father's Kingdom. Your places are prepared and I come with The Hosts of God to bring the righteous home to His places of light. I am not yet upon your place, and yet the "time" draws near for My coming. Which of you will take My hand and walk in the Glory of freedom?

I come now in this format to a few worthy scribes that I may bring instructions that you may each make preparation and awaken fully unto your mission of service to Our Father God/Aton. A precious few have been visited by Myself, yet only in "holographic" form. Because you may not have conscious memory of Commander Hatonn or Mineself does not mean unworthiness or your service is of less importance. For even this beloved scribe remembers not My visits with her from a "physical" perception. And for a time, so it must be for most of you of My beloved brethren. I am available to all who request in intent of heart for succor. And so many ones of you receive personal guidance from "higher sources" including Mineself. And yet it is often that the listening and hearing of instructions does not occur.



This is one reason that the Commander and I must bring instructions for the many during this most tenuous and precarious "time" of your civilization. Many simply have not yet developed the ability to hear. And many of you who have come specifically to serve during this transition often seem to get "your wires" crossed. This because the adversary works diligently to confuse and confound your instructions, and walking in balance every moment seems all but impossible upon your place for the pitfalls and obstacles, although illusion, are most "real" in the encounter and response to same.

It seems to you who have walked through the worst minefields of terror and confusion that you carry many battle scars. Nay, valuable knowledge and lessons are gained, for the SOUL of you cannot be scarred by the adversary's illusions. The only damage which can be sustained by the soul essence is by nuclear explosion, and yet WHEN you walk in intent in God/Aton's light of service, you will be protected even from soul damage.

Now to our subject of *Judgement* versus *Discernment*. We speak often of these terms and yet as a human it is often difficult to know the difference in your own thoughts. You must learn to recognize the differences in your feelings and responses to all circumstances and situations presented to you. It takes diligent work and means honest appraisal of self.

Let us define these terms. It will help you to know which you have done when you think in terms of judgement being an opinion. And opinion is a conclusion drawn which falls short of positive knowledge. Discernment, on the other hand, means receiving INSIGHT. Insight means "Perception into the inner nature or real character of a thing".

### JUDGEMENT EQUALS OPINION AND DISCERNMENT EQUALS INSIGHT

So after one assimilates all the above meanings then the next step is being able to identify which is occurring with you in every circumstance.

Let's take judgement/opinion further. When one draws a conclusion or makes a judgement about any circumstance WITHOUT having acquired or achieved access to all information in the case or circumstance, then his opinion is in error. This is why only God within has ability to make final Judgement because only He KNOWS all sides or has the insight of truth of soul intent in any given circumstance. As human you are not given the right to judge any human. You must through discernment KNOW about the behavior which defies God's Universal Laws of Balance. No man can know the true contract of another, so it is only behavior and actions which are in point of the effort to understand the cause thereof.

So what part of you wishes to make judgement and opinion without having achieved access to all the information? Or to put it bluntly, which part of you would deem itself the power of Creator to JUDGE. If you said physical EGO, or what I often refer to as the "altered ego", you are quite correct.

The problem comes when you make a judgement/opinion from your physical ego and then you act upon that opinion, not knowing you are in error.

If, for example, your co-worker makes a comment or even a request and you "feel" hurt or angry. Which part of you feels this? Your physical ego is the part of you which chooses to take offense. Was there intentional offense given towards you? How do you KNOW? How will you find out?

If you have reasonably concluded that there is obvious intentional attack against you, what can you do? If you ask the Father within to show you, help you gain insight into the cause of intentional attack or disdain directed against you, do you know what happens? How does it feel when you begin to honestly look at WHY the person has attacked you or intentionally attempted offense?

I will give you a hint about how to recognize INSIGHT. You no longer feel hurt or resentful. The only feeling you may have, depending on the circumstance, is compassion. This is when

their opinion of you is in error and you KNOW it and yet they do not know they err. How can you take offense for example, when you gain the insight that they are afraid and are stuck in their own physical ego opinion? Only when your physical emotional response is set aside and you seek God insight about the CAUSE of the other one's attack or intentional offense against you, can you then respond accordingly in balance.

Why would you need argue with someone when YOU know you stand in the light of Truth? You certainly can discuss any matter even when the ones in point do not agree with one another. You must learn to discern the difference between an argument about WHO is right, and a discussion which brings the light of understanding of perceived differing points of view. It is often in healthy discussion of any matter that seemingly opposing views are not (opposing). It may even be differing communication methods. Often your misunderstandings occur because of miscommunication of intent or misunderstanding of communication of intent. How will you know your perception is in error if you do not actively seek clarification in a respectful manner?

### WHAT TO DO ABOUT "MORAL" INFRINGEMENTS

Now Druthea has some confusion about the intricacies involving judgment versus discernment when Godly morals are infringed upon by others. What do you do, if anything, to ones or about ones who defy God's laws?

Let's discuss homosexual behavior. First of all, as discussed many times before and outlaid explicitly in OPERATOR-OWNER MANUAL, it is the sexual behavior between same sex individuals which is the error in point, NOT the love shared between any ones which has NOTHING whatsoever to do with sex acts.

The reason Commander Hatonn has said, and it is absolutely a fact, that you cannot legislate morality, is because morally righteous behavior is achieved by example through knowing and living God's LAWS.

Now you must understand that we explicitly are referring to behavior between CONSENTING adults. Ones who are so inclined or programmed, will do with one another and behave in deviant ways regardless of any laws passed in human form. The only areas that human laws can protect against, as intended in the Constitution and Bill of Rights, is when ones infringe upon the well being of others who are NOT consenting adults. This means that you have the right and responsibility to protect your children. You DO NOT HAVE to sanction or support ANY behavior which defies God's laws and that includes support of pornographic "art", homosexual persons teaching your childrer about "alternative lifestyles", state funded abortions and the like

You must recognize that you now live in a society in which ALL manner of greed, corruption, violence, murder and sexual deviation are being thrust down your throats while your basic decent human rights are being stomped upon. This is why the PHOENIX will rise from the rubble and ashes of the destroyed evil into rebirth of RIGHTEOUSNESS again. These things of evil projection, and that includes every so called business which thrives upon greed and corruption of the senses, spirit and planet will Call into destruction. This these ones have brought upon themselves, the consequences of their own defiance of Balance and Love.

You ones who walk honorably in righteous God intent shall be the remnant who are building and will rebuild Moral Character into the next generations who come. The Glory and freedom which awaits you precious ones of God intent is beyond your human comprehension. These are the things I long to share with you, for like Hatonn, I see the bigger picture.

We have much to do and this is but a beginning, I know, even though there are some 50 JOURNALS now in print, this journey is far from over.

So can you STOP one from choosing an abortion? You cannot FORCE them to make the choice, although you certainly can effort to help them with alternative choices to the murder of the babe. Can you parents STOP your teenage child from sexual

relationships? Not by force. You can, however create the atmosphere of trust, understanding of responsibility of actions and creative outlets which allows little opportunity for developed desire of such physical behavior.

I know, you ask, what about "peer pressure"? I ask you this. If you give nurturance, sincere interest, spiritual balance, creative opportunity and TIME to your child from birth, do you think "peer pressure" will undo your LOVE? And so many of you say, TOO late. I did not know these things until recently. Well then perhaps a move into the country is in order for time of healing and nurturance in nature's habitat instead of the cities of death.

You may argue anything you wish, precious ones. What I am saying to you is that it, is NEVER too late and if you have a teenager in trouble with drugs and crime and sex, what are you willing to do for this child that he may again find balance? And what is YOUR responsibility for this child's lack of balance? I know some of you believe you simply "cannot afford" to move. Can you afford the agony of an emotionally disturbed drug-dependent child? Can you afford to work at a job you despise, while your child seeks attention and acceptance from evil influences? I ask you what are you willing to do for your child who is GOD'S child? If you do not understand what I say here, perhaps it is time you listen within for if your DESIRE in intent is to choose correctly, your instructions will come, whether it be from this document or confirmation in that still quiet place within. So be it.

I know, chelas, that these are often hard lessons. And it is most painful to face self and failure of choices and decisions. How do you ever expect to make the best choice in every circumstance unless you are willing to understand WHY it is the best choice and why NO other choice would do?

Often it is difficult to perceive "priority". I simply will remind you that as parents, your children who are not adults must be your priority. Your family is the nucleus wherein your LOVE, KNOWLEDGE and your ERRORS will be passed to your chil-

dren. From this foundation of Truth or the false foundation of illusion will the child glean his example and thus strength and/or weakness to face his life experiences and bear his responsibility in honor to Creator God. What will you offer your child that he can example and pass on to the future generations IN HONOR, BALANCE and ABSOLUTE LOVE?

I know these are hard questions for some of you. Remember it is NEVER too late to change the circumstance or situation in order to improve the outcome in honor. Let your errors be faced that they not require repeat of the error in ignorance, and therefore, suffering because of ignorance. You bear the consequences of your errors whether or not you err KNOWINGLY or UNKNOWINGLY. "Seek and ye shall find." "Knock and the door shall be opened." "Ask and ye shall receive" and most importantly, "LOVE YE ONE ANOTHER". All these things I spoke unto you and still so many understand not. How do I KNOW this? Look around you, precious ones, including in your own life. Who comes first in your life? WHY? You must answer these questions in self. For ultimately it is YOU who must live with the consequences or rewards of your actions. So be it.

Let us close this document. Druthca is somewhat surprised by the intensity of these lessons. It must be so, my precious, for the time is near when final choices must be made. The illusion of "middle ground" is all but gone and you are either FOR or you are AGAINST GOD. Your actions will always speak louder than your words. KNOW THYSELF AND THE DOOR TO THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN WITHIN YOU SHALL BE OPENED!

Thank you my precious little dove, Druthca. I am most pleased with your maturity and strength, little one. You are listening and you are hearing so rejoice in your accomplishment for you have "worked" diligently to achieve this far. I am ever with you and it is an honor to be so.

Thank you, precious ones, for hearing me herein. May you each garner that which brings you strength and focus and

courage for God's mission. Walk in peace together. I love you ALL beyond even your **comprehension**. Each of you will **KNOW** this love, for it is of our Father and it **dwells** within **ALL**. Salu.

MARCH 17, 1992

**JUDGEMENT/OPINION, DISCERNMENT/INSIGHT  
AND PERCEPTION. PART 2**

Greetings, precious Druthca. I AM Sananda. I come in service to Holy God/Aton of Light and thus to you my brethren on earth Shan.

We will continue our discussion of knowing and understanding the intricacies between *Judgement*, *Discernment* and now Perception. It is in this way that will enable you to then carefully **choose** your words, **recognize** the basis of your feelings and thoughts, and **therefore** become more **attuned** to Self-motivation and grow into Self-knowledge. By knowing **self** are you **then forming** the foundation of knowledge with which to grow in **SPIRIT** of ONENESS with Creator/God and thus **earn** your wings as an **honorable** Co-creator.

We will speak more on *Judgement* and *Discernment*. First I will speak on **what** is the meaning of *Perception*. To perceive means to become aware of **something** through the physical senses; **see**, **hear**, **feel**, **taste**, or **smell**. If you **have** read Germain's **PLEIADIAN CONNECTION JOURNALS**, then you now know that the physical senses alone CAN be most **misleading**, for these **senses** are only capable of monitoring EFFECTS of the illusion of MOTION. Now **when** you are able to use your physical senses IN CONJUNCTION with **Discernment/INSIGHT** **gained** from the LIGHT of Higher Knowledge, achieved through experiences of **lifestreams**, communion with God within and **balanced intent** of service, you have **established** a COMPLETE **basis of Truth and Wisdom** in which to ACT upon.

Only through achieving Higher INSIGHT will you be able to **ever** draw a conclusion of understanding (wisdom) about **THE** CAUSE of any **given** circumstance, behavior, **disease** and **that** includes this CONSPIRACY of **evil** upon your planet which you

now find yourselves facing. Otherwise, if you have not learned to access Higher Knowledge, ANY conclusions you may draw will be only ego-opinion based upon perhaps only part of or even NONE of the actual information needed to take the necessary valid/effective action. In other words you are jumping and you have no feet upon which to land or the ground upon which you jump is quicksand.

Insight of God helps you form the foundation and basis of Truth and Wisdom upon which you can build your structure of Balance in which to serve God in your Highest potential.

With this firm, impenetrable foundation established and in place, then you can investigate the materials with which to build your spiritual perfection. First comes your foundation based upon the Laws of God and Creation. From there comes the choices of which materials will empower your foundation in balance and harmony or which are less than perfection. Often you will choose materials and then remove them and start again for they do not hold up under the TESTING which all materials (information/knowledge) will inevitably endure. And always will your intent be tested as to WHY your choices work or do not work.

No other can build either your foundation, or choose your materials or decide your intent for you. There are others who can show you the errors in your foundation and materials and even why your intent has sabotaged you. They cannot make the changes, nor make you understand why you need to change. These things you must decide alone with God. There are ones who will pull you out of your depths of despair and hopelessness and give you the information about how to sustain yourself in balance. They cannot, however, MAKE you sustain yourself or MAKE you understand why you have erred. You must choose to remain above water and in the lifeboat. You must choose to learn from your errors through understanding WHY you caused yourself to fall into the depths of despair. You must choose to learn how to sustain yourself in balance and you must then make the effort of intent to accomplish your goal. And when you accomplish your goal and understand the responsibil-

ity which accompanies your wisdom and power, then you will be called upon to assist others (relations of self) who still remain underwater and await the hand of love, hope and mercy. And so the cycle of growth into Oneness continues.

### DISCERNMENT. INSIGHT AND WISDOM

Since receiving insight into the inner nature and real character of a thing or circumstance allows for a more balanced perceptive (point of view), wisdom CAN be allowed fruition within you.

Now let us define wisdom: Knowledge, learning, practical Judgment; insight and common sense. These are the terms used in your dictionary to define this word. You can now see how knowledge, insight, judgment and wisdom are used quite interchangeably in your language.

I trust you are comprehending the differences in use of terms when I speak of terminology. I am efforting to show the difference between information! opinions/theories gathered from the PHYSICAL SENSES based upon the EFFECTS of the ILLUSION of MOTION and Discernment/insight/knowledge received by successfully accessing Higher Resources; God within (which is CAUSE).

When we (The Hosts) speak of WISDOM, we speak of KNOWINGLY attuning yourself to Our Creator within you (communion), and thus inherently knowing and living your life in balance with ALL. Your choices and decisions become much fewer to choose among for you will have and be the wisdom to KNOW always what is the balanced choice. Therefore the application of inner knowledge/insight/discernment is WISDOM.

What about "free will"? My chela, Dru, asks. The use of this term becomes "obsolete" for your thoughts, choices and actions are attuned to the ONE will of God. This achievement, of course, allows one to experience a manifested awareness of near-perfection. And no, I will not dwell upon these "higher" levels longer, for it does not serve you precious ones to do so.

Like Leo, many of you become frustrated in your efforts to figure out **the universe**, before you have **figured** out HOW TO reclaim and maintain balance upon earth Shan. I will say it is **the** better part of WISDOM to **be patient** in **the** unfolding of your lessons in **their proper sequence**. So be it.

Now as a part of your **inner "home work"**, I suggest that you ones begin (if you have not **yet** begun) to monitor your thoughts, your feelings and responses and your behavior in EVERY circumstance and interrelationship. In the beginning you will be most aware of the UNCOMFORTABLE or UNBALANCED responses. **Here** are some questions to ask yourself that you may **determine the CAUSE** of your **feeling**.

1. How do I feel?--Identify the emotion. For **example**: Angry, hurt, frustrated, resentful; frightened, sad, **bored**, **impatient**, nervous, superior, inferior, **inadequate**, **lonely**, guilty, rejection?

2. WHY do I feel this way? For **example**, if you **determine** you are feeling angry, hurt and rejected within a given interaction or communication, ask God within: Is the offense **intentional**? If so, find out why one would desire to intentionally offend. HOW do you find out? **Ask** the Father Within to **help** you **see** the cause (insight). Perhaps you will be shown, perhaps you will have to ask the perceived offender in order to **ultimately** bring **understanding** and **thus balance** to the **circumstance**.

3. Why do I **choose** to allow **another's** OPINION of me to hurt me? DO I believe their opinion is TRUE? What is the basis of that **BELIEF**?

4. Next how do I desire to respond? Examine your habit of response, especially when you determine the emotional base you respond from. Do you wish REVENGE or some **other method** of "getting **even**"? Do you become **defensive** and attack your perceived opponent? Only your physical EGO would desire such tit for tat games. In **order** to achieve balance **then** you will need to establish your goal. Ideally your goal would be to **heal** the discord in self, and if accepted by **them**, in **the** other person as well. Can you do this by **behaving** in the same **manner** as the

offender! Getting "even"? (if that ever is plausible). Now that you have made the choice to heal the discord, the next question is:

5. **Father within, please show me how** I must CHOOSE to **respond** in this **circumstance** in order to **achieve** healing of this discord? **Then** you **must** listen and **often** wait upon the Lord. How will you recognize **the correct** guidance from **God** within? You will no longer **feel emotional** offense. **Often** you will be filled with **compassion** for your **brother** for you will no longer **see separation** between you. When you **respond** as guided by **Father** within, you will **feel the discord dissolve** in yourself and you will be **deeply** moved and humbled by your experience of achieving **Godly-balance** and forgiveness. There will be no regrets. You are **complete** and fulfilled.

In addition please remember this: Although your perceived **opponent** may lose his antagonism towards you as you reach **common** understanding, his **lessons** may not be complete in regards to his own responses. This is not your business or responsibility, although you have offered an example of balanced behavior which his soul has registered, even if his ego-consciousness has not. Ultimately he will need also learn to question his motives as have you in order to **find HIS** balance within self.

Now **chelus**, **don't** think you have **achieved perfection** just yet! You will **get** MANY **more** chances to "**practice**" at choosing **balanced** responses! This is called TESTING. After a time you will have achieved **the** wisdom to recognize and welcome your TESTS for they allow you to sharpen your spiritual integrity, which ultimately **moves** your soul toward perfection in **ONENESS** with **God**. Without these challenges to your soul **there** would be no reason for the JOURNEY of life you have. What **challenge** would **there** be to walk **the** same path, see the **same** scenery, without **benefit** of hills to climb and streams to swim, which **make the** journey interesting, **even** if not always "fun and **enjoyable**" in your **perception** of those **terms**?

You **each** have **been** given the gift of **life** here. It is about time **ALL** of you **LIVE** and **BE** ALIVE. What is the most fulfilling

## MEETING TAPES

### ORDERS

way to **FEEL ALIVE**? **GIVING** to one another. Giving Truth, **The Word**, your **time**, your encouragement, your care, your friendship and yes, **even** your "**abundance**" in **benefit** to the whole. This is how you express absolute God **LOVE**. God's love is **LIGHT** which you are. **Give** this light **of self** as **God** designed you to serve. **LOVE YE ONE ANOTHER!** This is **the** golden thread of every Master's teachings. Wisdom is yours when you no longer **question** how to **give love**. You inherently live your life giving equally in all transactions and **circumstances** as Our Creator intends for you.

Let us close this document that Druthea may rest. I trust that each of you are broadening your understanding and self-awareness. Thank you, Druthea, for your service. **Be** patient my precious, for the lessons must **come** in sequence of comprehension for many, many ones. If you effort **to jump** the starting gun, you may cause all to return to start again. Learn to trust the process and the necessary sequence of lessons, for in the pacing and self-discipline will **ALL**, who so choose, be welcome to share in the winning with **GOD**. Thank you, my precious **chelas** for, "hearing" these lessons. Be at **peace** with self and the struggle will not seem so. I AM Sananda, in service to Holy Light of God. **Salu**.

Taped meetings with Commander Hatonn are now available. **Due** to the incredible amount of information, Hatonn has requested **that taped meetings/question** and answer sessions be offered to you. **There** is no longer **time** for the information in meetings to be repeated in the writings.

**Because America West** is **getting** busier and busier, we would appreciate any orders **being directed** to "**THE WORD**", P.O. Box **986**, Tehachapi, CA **93581**.

Donations to cover the costs of the tapes will be \$4.00 for one tape, \$6.00 for two tapes and an additional \$2.50 per tape for **three** or more. (For orders to Mexico or Canada add **\$.25** per tape and for any other foreign country add **\$.50** per tape.) We are **not** set up to **take** credit card orders, please send a check or money order donations to **THE WORD**.

If you desire tapes from **every** meeting, please send a \$50.00 (or more) donation from which tape donations will be deducted. You will be notified when your balance falls below \$20.00.

**The first** dates that meeting tapes are available are **3-14-92** (4 tapes. **\*\*Recommended** by Hatonn in the Liberator), and **3-21-92** (2 tapes. Hatonn answers questions from readers' letters). Later dates are now available, also.

## BOOK LIST

THESE BOOKS ARE PART OF A SERIES PRESENTED THROUGH "dharma" AND DRUTHEA BY ENTITIES FROM HIGHER REALMS TO ASSIST HUMANKIND IN UNDERSTANDING HOW TO MOVE THROUGH THE "TIMES OF TRIBULATION".

THE OTHER BOOKS IN *THE PHOENIX JOURNAL SERIES* ARE:

1. SIPAPU ODYSSEY ISBN 0-922356-11-4
2. AND THEY CALLED HIS NAME IMMANUEL, 1 AM SANANDA ISBN 0-922356-06-8
3. SPACE-GATE, THE VEIL REMOVED ISBN 0-922356-03-3
4. SPIRAL TO ECONOMIC DISASTER ISBN 0-922356-07-6
5. FROM HERE TO ARMAGEDDON ISBN 0-922356-08-4
6. SURVIVAL IS ONLY TEN FEET FROM HELL ISBN 0-922356-11-4
7. THE RAINBOW MASTERS ISBN 0-922356-10-6
8. AIDS, THE LAST GREAT PLAGUE ISBN 0-922356-04-1
9. SATAN'S DRUMMERS ISBN 0-922356-09-2
10. PRIVACY IN A FISHBOWL ISBN 0-922356-12-2
11. CRY OF THE PHOENIX ISBN 0-922356-13-0
12. **CRUCIFIXION OF THE PHOENIX** ISBN 0-922356-41-9
13. SKELETONS IN THE CLOSET ISBN 0-922356-15-7
14. RPPP\*  
RAPE, RAVAGE, PLUNDER AND PILLAGE OF THE PHOENIX ISBN 0-922356-16-5
15. RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION ISBN 0-922356-17-3
16. YOU CAN SLAY THE DRAGON ISBN 0-922356-21-1
17. THE NAKED PHOENIX ISBN 0-922356-22-X
18. BLOOD AND ASHES ISBN 0-922356-25-4
19. **FIRESTORM IN BABYLON** ISBN 0-922356-27-0
20. THE **MOSSAD** CONNECTION ISBN 0-922356-28-9
21. CREATION, THE SACRED UNIVERSE ISBN 0-922356-29-7
22. PLEIADES CONNECTION VOL. I ISBN 0-922356-31-9
23. BURNT OFFERINGS ISBN 0-922356-33-5
24. SHROUDS OF THE SEVENTH SEAL-- ISBN 0-922356-34-3
25. **THE BITTER COMMUNION** ISBN 0-922356-37-8

26. COUNTERFEIT BLESSINGS THE ANTI-CHRIST BY ANY NAME: KHAZARS ISBN 0-922356-36-6
27. **PHOENIX OPERATOR-OWNER MANUAL** ISBN 0-922356-43-2
28. **OPERATION SHANSTORM** ISBN 0-922356-39-4
29. **END OF THE MASQUERADE** ISBN 0-922356-40-8
30. **MATTER ANTI-MATTER** ISBN 0-922356-41-6
31. LET THERE BE LIGHT PLEIADES CONNECTION. VOL. II ISBN 0-922356-42-4
32. I AND MY FATHER ARE ONE PLEIADES CONNECTION VOL. III ISBN 0-922356-46-7
33. MURDER BY ATOMIC SUICIDE PLEIADES CONNECTION VOL. IV ISBN 0-922356-47-5
34. PHONE HOME E.T. PLEIADES CONNECTION VOL. V ISBN 0-922356-48-3 **\$15 INCLUDES 2 TAPES**
35. **THE SACRED SPIRIT WITHIN** PLEIADES CONNECTION VOL. VI ISBN 0-922356-50-5
36. HUMAN THE SCIENCE OF MAN PLEIADES CONNECTION VOL. VII ISBN 0-922356-51-3
37. SCIENCE OF THE COSMOS TRANSFORMATION OF MAN PLEIADES CONNECTION VOL. VIII ISBN 0-922356-52-1
38. THE DARK CHARADE ISBN 0-922356-53-X
39. THE TRILLION DOLLAR LIE' THE HOLOCAUST VOL. I ISBN 0-922356-55-6
40. **THE TRILLION DOLLAR LIE** THE HOLOCAUST VOL. II ISBN 0-922356-56-4
41. THE DESTRUCTION OF A PLANET **ZIONISM IS RACISM** ISBN 0-922356-60-2
42. UNHOLY ALLIANCE ISBN 0-922356-61-0
43. TANGLED WEBS VOL. I ISBN 0-922356-62-9
44. TANGLED WEBS VOL. II ISBN 0-922356-63-7
45. THE MOTHER OF ALL WEBS TANGLED WEBS VOL. III ISBN 0-922356-64-5
46. TANGLED WEBS VOL. IV ISBN 0-922356-65-3
47. PRE-RIGHT INSTRUCTIONS FOR THE **PHOENIX**, VOL. I ISBN 0-922356-70-X
48. **PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS VOLUMES I & II (BOOK)** ISBN 0-922356-23-8 \$15.00
49. **PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS VOLUMES III & IV (BOOK)** ISBN 0-922356-29-7 \$15.00



50. PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS VOLUMES V & VI (BOOK)

ISBN 0-922356-32-7 \$15.00

51. PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS VOLUMES XIII & XIV (BOOK)

ISBN 0-922356-49-1 \$15.00

52. PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS VOLUMES XV & XVI (BOOK)

ISBN 0-922356-54-8 \$25.00

FOR INFORMATION **WRITE** OR CALL:

America West **Publishers**

P.O. Box 2208

Carson City, Nevada, 89702

1-805 **822-9655**

**ORDERS ONLY. PLEASE**

**MASTERCARD OR VISA**

1-800 729-4131

## PHOENIX OPERATOR-OWNER MANUAL

By Jesus Sananda. Lord Michael & St. Germain

For eons of time in **your history**, mankind has **experienced** and existed in blindness about his' **DMNE'SPIRITUAL HERITAGE**, that is, **his ONENESS WITH GOD AND THE CREATION**. Since the time of the "FALL" from 'GRACE' of God, many **ones** have continued to **struggle** with what is "**their**" purpose, and **why** is it so difficult to find and know **THE TRUTH**. Many **ones**, in their ignorance and confusion, have **asked** themselves why **GOD** allows the **seemingly** unending **ruthless** and **merciless** inhumanity of **man** to continue; why **HE** allows suffering of children and wars and disease and **pestilence** and **corruption**. Often ones **rimoly** **decide** there is no God, **which only keeps ones ever "separate"** from **KNOWING HIS PRESENCE WITHIN**.

This volume, Phoenix **Operator/Owner** Manual, is **GOD'S** deliverance of Truth to **YOU**, **His** blinded fledgling creatures. **HE** is offering **YOU** the **instructions** for reaching the "**Li hted**" path back home to **HIM**, AND **THUS** TO **ONENESS**. You **wi** learn **HOW** to recognize the Anti-Christ, (that which is **AGAINST** **GOD** and **therefore** **AGAINST** **LIFE**) **withIn** **YOU** and why through your gift of **free-will** **YOU** allowed the Anti-Christ within your temple of God. **You** will learn about what a n the "**Deadliest**" Sins (**errors**) committed by you and also about the **nature** of **YOUR** **Personal** Responsibility for **ALL** consequences and experiences within this manifested physical "illusion".

And in addition, God is **NOW**, within these pages, bringing forth the **EIGHTEEN** **Logical Cosmic Laws of Balance of God and The Creation**, written in explicit detail with **MANY** examples given for **YOUR** careful consideration and recognition of Truth. **Why?** To let there be **NO** **misunderstanding** of **HOW** and **WHY** you, of-humanity have lost your **inner** as well as **planetary** **BALANCE**. **You** ones **have** broken **EVERY** Law set forth herein and **have, therefore**, suffered the consequences of your **errors** against **GOD** and against **LIFE**. **You** each now have **be f o r e** **YOUR** "**roadmap**" back home to **spiritual** wisdom, **knowledge** and **ruth** which is **GOD**. Will **YOU** **see?** Will **YOU** **hear?** Each **ONE** of you, **being** fragments of **GOD** and of **THE CREATION** must and will **make** this **choice**; To **wisely** learn your **lessons** in **Truth**, abide by the **Laws** and **thus** **EARN** your **Spiritual** **UNITY** and Freedom within **God's** Kingdom **OR** continue in the darkness of deception, **ignorance** and **spiritual** **poverty** which will **keep** you bound in the Anti-Christ's "illusion" of separation. **THIS** cycle is **about** to **END**. The new **cycle** will **BEGIN** **anew** in the **GLORY** and Celebration of **cleansing** within and without of **ALL** fragments of **ANTI-LIFE**. **WILL** **YOU** **JOIN** **OUR** **FATHER/MOTHER** **CREATOR** **GOD** in **His** Divine Holy **Kingdom** of **LIFE?** **God** **awaits** **your** **decision**. **So** be it.

PHONE HOME, E.T.  
REACH OUT AND TOUCH SOMEONE~LIKE COD!  
PLEIADES CONNECTION VOL. V

Violinio Germain, & Gycorgos Ceres Hatonn/Aton

Germain stresses to us the importance of **true** meditation and gives excellent how to "instruction to accomplish it and how to use it to control our lives. It is the **most** important of all the functions of human life which advances progress.

**When** you accomplish true meditation you are communicating **directly** with God for the purpose of knowingly working with Him.

Two tapes are included with this **book** because written word instructions usually are not sufficient in helping you to accomplish the meditative **state**.

We **are** given the TRUE definition of love and prayer (**not** at all what **most** of us consider them to be) and the importance of understanding the **true** definitions so that we can improve our daily lives with this knowledge.

We are told what hypnosis is and best of all how to use self hypnosis for our benefit.

Man on Earth is transitioning into the Cosmic Age and to assist us some **knowledge** never before given to Earth man is being brought **forth through these JOURNALS**.

There are many other topics covered to assist us in our journey into **the LIGHT**.

## CONSPIRATORS' HIERARCHY: THE STORY OF THE COMMITTEE OF 300

By Dr. John Coleman... America West Publishers  
\$16.95... 300pp... Trade Paper... ISBN: 0-922356-57-2

Can you imagine an **ALL POWERFUL GROUP**, that knows no **national** boundaries, **ABOVE THE LAWS OF ALL COUNTRIES**, one that controls every aspect of politics, **religion**, commerce and industry, banking, insurance, mining, **THE DRUG TRADE**, the petroleum industry, a group **ANSWERABLE TO NO ONE** but its members?

To the vast majority of us, such a group would appear to be beyond the realms of possibilities and capabilities of any given organization. If that is what you believe, then you are in **the** majority. The conception of a **secret**, elite group exercising control of every aspect of our lives is beyond our comprehension. Americans are prone to say, "It can't happen **here**, our Constitution forbids it."

**That** there IS SUCH A **BODY**, called "**THE COMMITTEE OF 300**," is graphically told in **this** book. When **most** people attempt to address our **problems**, they speak or write about "THEY"; **this** book tells precisely who "**THEY**" are, and what "**THEY**" have **planned** for our future, how "**THEY**" have been at war **with** the American nation for 46 years, a war which we are on the brink of losing, what methods "**THEY**" use **and exactly** how "THEY" have **brainwashed** us.

**If** you are **PUZZLED AND PERPLEXED** as to why things are occurring that we as a nation don't like yet seem powerless to prevent, why it is **that** the United States **always** seems to back the wrong horse. **WHY THE UNITED STATES IS IN A DEPRESSION FROM WHICH IT WILL NOT EMERGE UNTIL 1993-1996**, why our former social and moral values have been turned **aside** and seemingly buried; if you are confused by **the** many conspiracy theories. **THE CONSPIRATORS' HIERARCHY: THE COMMITTEE OF 300** will clearly **establish** that these conditions have been **deliberately** created to bring us to our knees.

Once you have **read** the appalling truths contained in this book, understanding past and **present** political, economic, social and religious **events** will no longer be a problem. This **powerful** account of the forces **ranged against the United States**, and indeed the entire free world, **cannot be** ignored.

**PRE-FLIGHT INSTRUCTIONS FOR THE PHOENIX, VOL. 1**  
**By Jesus Sananda, Lord Michael & St. Germain**

This JOURNAL continues the series of spiritual instructions for Earth Humans transmitted by the Master **teacher** and Spiritual Guardian of Earth. **Jesus Esu Sananda**, with contributions by Archangel Michael and St. Germain.

The lessons contained within apply directly to **physical**, emotional and psychological aspects of human **LIFE** experiences. Many of the lessons shared are actual **examples related** specifically to the interactions and experiences of this scribe and her fellow **team-mates** who serve with The Hosts of God to bring forth The WORD.

Because the "end" of a great cycle is near, each of you have a unique opportunity to attain spiritual "graduation" into higher dimensions. These lessons are **designed** to assist you with the transmutation of SELF toward God-itknowing Co-creatorship by helping you to **recognize** the errors of your thinking and behavior which **defy God's Laws** and cause DISCORD.

Some of the topics are: Testing - The Creation - The Healing Power of Forgiveness - Friendship and the Path to Oneness - The Power of Unity - Giving of Self - Knowing the Truth - Dominance and Surrender - "New Age" Nonsense - Human Opinion vs. God Knowing - Understanding "Restless" Feelings - Exploring the Root Cause of Insecurity - Knowing Your Intent - Discernment, Insight and Wisdom.

The Hosts of God come with The Word to lift you from your **bondage** in this dimension. Will you recognize and take the blessed hand of God? The choice, as always, is yours.



AMERICA WEST PUBLISHERS

\$10.00

ISBN 0-922356-70-S